

MODERN PROVERBS AND WISDOM FOR THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

[VOLUME 3]

....*"I will walk at liberty, for I seek Your precepts"..... Psalm 119:45 NASB*

....*"My mouth will speak wisdom, and the meditation of my heart [spirit] will be understanding. I will incline my ear to a proverb".... Psalm 49:3-4 NASB*

"modern" - characteristic of present and recent time; contemporary;

"proverb" - a wise saying or precept; a short, memorable, and often highly condensed saying embodying, especially with bold imagery, some commonplace fact or experience [*in this case, the absolute Truth of God's Word*];

[1501] "Bearing the burdens of others is an act carried out in the spirit, not the soul of a man. For to attempt to carry out this act in the "soulish" realm [*mind, will emotions*] would be to fall into the trap of the "Satanic counterfeit" - and would constitute nothing more than anxiousness, worry and fear.

As one truly "bears another's burdens" in the spirit, they effectually cause God's Power [*the forces of the Kingdom: Love, Truth, Faith, Grace, Wisdom etc.*] to be released on that one's behalf and it shall produce the necessary "change of heart" to cause them to set their feet on solid rock [*a revelation of the Father's Will*]; and this intercessory prayer shall also push back the hosts of darkness working against the one being "ministered to".

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

[1502] Clothed "with power from on high" and being clothed with the garments [*robes*] of righteousness are one and the same.

"clothed" - covered with; cloaked; array;

....*"I [Jesus] am sending forth the promise of My Father upon you; but you are to stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high".... Luke 24:49 NASB*

....*"He is clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God. And the armies which are in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, were following Him on white horses".... Revelation 19:13-14 NASB*

....*"In the way of righteousness is life, and in its pathway there is no death [no death can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[1503] It is the Enemy and his forces who attempt to compel *[through pressure]* and influence the children of God through "outward" circumstances. While, for the most part, God's "influence" *[direction, guidance and sustaining Power]* comes directly from the "inward" position of "heart to heart" *[face to face]* with the Father and His Word *[as well as the Holy Spirit]* in the secret place of Their Presence *[the "inner chamber"]*.

....*"These are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown; and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the word which has been sown in them. "In a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary; then, when affliction or persecution arises because of the word, immediately they fall away. "And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, but the worries of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the desires for other things [that are apart from God's Will] enter in and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful".... Mark 4:15-19 NASB*

....*"the LORD used to speak to Moses face to face, just as a man speaks to his friend".... Exodus 33:11a NASB*

....*"He will revive us after two days; He will raise us up on the third day, that we may live before Him".... Hosea 6:2 NASB*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[1504] If one finds themselves being "overwhelmed" by the lies of the Enemy then they must "immediately" begin to pursue "higher ground" through a certain "drawing" near to the Father and His Word - and through a perfect obedience in even the most "seemingly" insignificant details of their life and ministry.

....*"But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ [by Grace you have been saved], and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus".... Ephesians 2:4-6 NASB*

....*"Draw near to God and He will draw near to you".... James 4:8a NASB*

[1505] If "self" remains *[through a wilful maintenance]* on the throne of one's heart to ANY degree *[through fear and idolatry {the fear of man;}]* THEN they will not *[and, indeed, cannot]* be found trustworthy *[either before God or before "flesh and blood"]*.

.... "Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?"....
Proverbs 20:6 NASB

.... "Therefore, my beloved, flee from idolatry".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 NASB

.... "For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

[1506] ONLY "revelation" will suffice *[be found sufficient]* in ALL things pertaining to the true *[Glorious]* Church and the Kingdom in this final hour.

.... " [I, Paul] do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come".... Ephesians 1:16-21 NASB

[1507] The life of *[wilful]* fear and pride *[self-righteousness]* precludes faith - and, thus, continually seeks to exalt itself above *[transgress]* the Word *[Will]* of God.

The life of fear and pride *["control" being one of its spontaneous fruit]* is also a very, very hard life to live - as it "consumes" one's entire existence twenty-four hours a day.

"transgress" - to pass over; to violate; to go beyond the limits imposed by a command *[in this case, the Word {Will} of God];*

"consume" - to destroy or expend by use;

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love *[trust]*, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

.... "the way of transgressors is hard".... Proverbs 13:15 KJV

.... "The way of the righteous is smooth; O Upright One, make the path of the righteous level".... Isaiah 26:7 NASB

[1508] All manner of "confusion" can be eradicated very quickly in one's life once they let down their "barriers" *[barriers that are rooted and grounded in fear]* - and, in the process, cast aside every "preconceived notion" concerning the Will *[Word]* of God.

"confusion" - disorder; upheaval; lack of clarity; perplexity; bewilderment;

"barrier" - anything that prevents or obstructs passage, access or progress; anything that separates or hinders union *[in this case, perfect alignment or union with the Will {Word} of God]*;

....*"God is not the author of confusion".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 KJV*

....*"[Inasmuch as we] refute arguments and theories and reasonings and every proud and lofty thing that sets itself up against the [true] knowledge [revelation] of God; and we lead every thought and purpose away captive into the obedience of Christ [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 The Amplified Translation*

[1509] The fear *[reverence]* of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom and, therefore, "idolatry" *[in any of its forms]* precludes one operating in the Wisdom and Counsel of God.

....*"The reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord is the beginning [the chief and choice part] of Wisdom, and the knowledge of the Holy One is insight and understanding".... Proverbs 9:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation*

[1510] The principle of "divine order" in the Kingdom is defined as: there is ONE proper or right*[eous]* place for any given person or thing in any given moment - even down to the smallest of details.

....*"They run like mighty men, they climb the wall like soldiers; And they each march in line, nor do they deviate from their paths. They do not crowd each other, they march everyone in his path; [even] when they burst through the defenses, they do not break ranks".... Joel 2:7-8 NASB*

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

[1511] One of the spontaneous fruit of obedience is for one to be found "abiding" in the "beauty *[splendour]* of holiness" *[holy array]*.

....*"Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness".... Psalms 29:2 KJV*

[1512]*"The way of the world is to "think and think and think" [reason and logic - based on past experience] as they seek a solution to any given problem. BUT the way of the Kingdom is*

for one to "abide" in the Word of God [*His Grace and Wisdom*] - and, thus, spontaneously gain a "revelation" of the perfect solution [*Wisdom*] in any given situation or circumstance.

....*"My son, if you will receive my words and treasure my commandments within you, make your ear attentive to wisdom, incline your heart to understanding; For if you cry for discernment, lift your voice for understanding; If you seek her as silver and search for her as for hidden treasures; THEN you will discern the fear of the LORD and discover the knowledge of God. For the LORD gives wisdom; From His mouth come knowledge and understanding. He stores up sound wisdom for the upright; He is a shield to those who walk in integrity, guarding the paths of justice, and He preserves the way of His godly ones. Then you will discern righteousness and justice And equity and every good course. For wisdom will enter your heart And knowledge will be pleasant to your soul".... Proverbs 2:1-10 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

[1513] "Good intentions" are rooted in self-righteousness and one's own strength and understanding - and are of NO value whatsoever in the work of the Church and the Kingdom.

"God-intentions" are rooted and grounded in righteousness and a "revelation" of the Father's Heart and Will - and have dwelling within themselves the Power and Grace [*anointing*] to bring what is required to pass"....

....*"For I know that NOTHING good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh. I can will what is right, but I cannot perform it. [I have the intention and urge to do what is right, but no power to carry it out]".... Romans 7:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"It is the [Holy] Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing".... John 6:63a NASB*

....*"I can do all things through Him [Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing] Who [which] strengthens me".... Philippians 4:13 NASB*

[1514] One cannot "abide" in the place of intimate fellowship [*relationship*] with the Father and still desire in their heart [*or tolerate with anything other than a holy intolerance*] ANY form of soulish relationship or emotional attachment with another.

....*"Do not think that I came to bring peace on the earth; I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. "For I came to set a man against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law, and a man's enemies will be the members of his household. "He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who has found his life will lose it, and he who has lost his life for My sake will find it".... Matthew 10:34-39 NASB*

[1515] Every "true spiritual environment" that the Father establishes by His Spirit in any given moment *[regardless of how big or small]* ALWAYS has a very distinct purpose in His overall plan for every individual included - both individually and corporately.

....*"In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:6 NASB*

....*"For where two or three have gathered together in My Name, I am there in their midst".... Matthew 18:20 NASB*

[1516] When one's heart is "wholly" given to the Father's highest purposes THEN it is certain that one of the spontaneous fruit of that is for them to be found "abiding" in divine Wisdom and understanding.

....*"The mouth of the righteous utters wisdom, and his tongue speaks justice".... Psalms 37:30 NASB*

....*"The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom; A good understanding have all those who do His commandments; His praise endures forever".... Psalms 111:10 NASB*

[1517] The things that are SAID *[spoken "behind the scenes"]* in any "environment" that is banding together in a corporate "unity" that is not of the Holy Spirit *[and is, therefore, rooted in spiritual pride and self-agenda]* ALWAYS manifest in reproach and persecution in some form *[through fear and self-righteousness - the spontaneous fruit of which is darkness and misunderstanding]* against those who are truly seeking the Father's highest purpose *[the fullness of their destiny, in Christ]*.

It begins as an "undercurrent" but, ultimately, it will manifest "openly" - for out of the "abundance" of one's heart *[both individually and in a corporate sense]* the mouth will *[ultimately]* speak!

....*"For out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let the lying lips be mute, which speak arrogantly against the righteous with pride and contempt. How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You, before the sons of men! You hide them in the secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues".... Psalms 31:18-20 NASB*

....*"Let NO unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] Grace to those who hear. Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. Let ALL bitterness and wrath and anger and clamor and slander be put away from*

you, along with ALL malice".... Ephesians 4:29-31 NASB

[1518] The deep longing for "unhindered" fellowship with the Father that all those who truly love Him have will not be totally fulfilled [*satisfied*] UNTIL they gain entrance into their "Kingdom-position" [*and the true spiritual environment that is its spontaneous by-product*] - and the fullness of destiny [*as they continue on in a steadfast love and patience*].

For it is ONLY in the place of true corporate environment that there will be NO Enemy found "in the camp.

...."Blessed and fortunate and happy and spiritually prosperous [in that state in which the born-again child of God enjoys His favor and salvation] are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness [uprightness and right standing with God], for they shall be completely satisfied [Isa. 55:1, 2]!".... Matthew 5:6 The Amplified Translation

[1519] A steadfast loyalty and faithfulness [*both to the Father and to others*] in the face of MUCH adversity is a great and pleasing thing to God.

...."Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

...."He who pursues righteousness and loyalty finds life, righteousness and honor".... Proverbs 21:21 NASB

...."Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart".... Psalms 37:3-4 NASB

[1520] It is a most dangerous practice for one to think about [*dwell upon*] those who have been used by the Enemy as vessels of reproach and persecution against them. For the continual heart-attitude of all those who truly love God [*those who desire to walk in Love at all cost to themselves*] must be that their battle is NEVER against "flesh and blood.

*...."Finally, be strong in the Lord and in the strength of His might. Put on the full armor of God, so that you will be able to stand firm against the schemes of the devil. For our struggle is **not** against flesh and blood, **but** against the rulers, against the powers, against the world forces of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness in the heavenly places. Therefore, take up the full armor of God, so that you will be able to resist in the evil day, and having done everything, to stand firm".... Ephesians 6:10-13 NASB*

...."[Love] takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation

[1521]"The only "expectations" that truly matter are those holy expectations that align themselves perfectly with a "revelation" of the Father's Will [*Word*] - through the continual

exercising of faith and a "supernatural" hope".

"expectations" - the act or state of looking forward or anticipating;

"supernatural hope" - hope *[a joyful expectancy]* based on a "revelation" of God's Word *[Will]*
- the origin of which is in Heaven;

"natural hope" - hope based on what can be discerned through the five physical senses in the natural *[physical]* realm;

...."Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

[1522] Having NO E[e]nemy in the camp is of the utmost importance - not only in one's own personal environment but also in the "corporate" environments of ALL those who are truly pursuing the fullness of their precious destiny in this final hour.

...."Since the LORD your God walks in the midst of your camp to deliver you and to defeat your enemies before you, therefore your camp must be holy; and He must not see anything indecent [idolatry, strife and division etc.] among you or He will turn away from you".... Deuteronomy 23:14 NASB

...."Do not be unequally yoked with unbelievers [do not make mismatched alliances with them or come under a different yoke with them, inconsistent with your faith]. For what partnership have right living and right standing with God with iniquity and lawlessness? Or how can light have fellowship with darkness? What harmony can there be between Christ and Belial [the devil]? Or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? What agreement [can there be between] a temple of God and idols? For we are the temple of the living God; even as God said, I will dwell in and with and among them and will walk in and with and among them, and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. [Exod. 25:8; 29:45; Lev. 26:12; Jer. 31:1; Ezek. 37:27.] So, come out from among [unbelievers], and separate [sever] yourselves from them, says the Lord, and touch not [any] unclean thing; then I will receive you kindly and treat you with favor, [Isa. 52:11.] And I will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters, says the Lord Almighty. [Isa. 43:6; Hos. 1:10.] THEREFORE, SINCE these [great] promises are ours, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates and defiles body and spirit, and bring [our] consecration to completeness in the [reverential] fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 The Amplified Translation

[1523] "Hindering spirits" always attempt to work in some way from the ground in the heart that is not truly seeking God *[and His Will]* - but rather maintaining their "own" agenda". It will always be that way as long as there are those in one's environment who are self-seeking in ANY way.

As these "spirits" rise up in their attempt to hinder the spiritual progress of the one truly seeking the Father and His Word they must simply continue to acknowledge Him in ALL of their ways - KNOWING [*having and maintaining a deep revelation of the spiritual reality*] that He will give them the perfect discernment [*Wisdom and guidance*] in each individual circumstance and situation as it arises.

....*"For the flesh sets its desire against the s[S]pirit, and the s[S]pirit against the flesh; for these are in opposition to one another".... Galatians 5:17 NASB*

[1524] An "abiding" obedience to the Will [*Word*] manifests in a continual "readiness" - concerning all things.

....*"Then the kingdom of heaven will be comparable to ten virgins, who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. Five of them were foolish, and five were prudent. For when the foolish took their lamps, they took no oil with them, but the prudent took oil in flasks along with their lamps. Now while the bridegroom was delaying, they all got drowsy and began to sleep. But at midnight there was a shout, 'Behold, the bridegroom! Come out to meet him.' Then all those virgins rose and trimmed their lamps. The foolish said to the prudent, 'Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out.' But the prudent answered, 'No, there will not be enough for us and you too; go instead to the dealers and buy some for yourselves.' And while they were going away to make the purchase, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the wedding feast; and the door was shut. Later the other virgins also came, saying, 'Lord, lord, open up for us.' But he answered, 'Truly I say to you, I do not know you.' "Be on the alert then, for you do not know the day nor the hour".... Matthew 25:1-13 NASB*

[1525] A "spirit of double-mindedness" has its foundation in a deep rooted fear and mistrust.

....*"If any of you is deficient in wisdom, let him ask of the giving God [Who gives] to everyone liberally and ungrudgingly, without reproaching or faultfinding, and it will be given him. Only it must be in faith [trust] that he asks with no wavering [no hesitating, no doubting]. For the one who wavers [hesitates, doubts] is like the billowing surge out at sea that is blown hither and thither and tossed by the wind. For truly, let not such a person imagine that he will receive anything [he asks for] from the Lord, [For being as he is] a man of two minds [hesitating, dubious, irresolute], [he is] unstable and unreliable and uncertain about everything [he thinks, feels, decides]"... James 1:5-8 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

[1526] It is obedience [*faith actively working through Love*] that keeps one rooted and grounded in the Kingdom [*and all of the absolute principles and truth therein*] while it is "wilful" disobedience that keeps one bound to the "world" [*the present "world system"*] and its ways.

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

[1527] It is a far greater thing for one to be "seen" [*acknowledged and esteemed*] by the Father than to be seen by "flesh and blood" - in the pursuit of self-glory and the praises of men.

....*"Take care not to do your good deeds publicly or before men, in order to be seen by them; otherwise you will have no reward [reserved for and awaiting you] with and from your Father Who is in heaven. Thus, whenever you give to the poor, do not blow a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites in the synagogues and in the streets like to do, that they may be recognized and honored and praised by men. Truly I tell you, they have their reward in full already".... Matthew 6:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the eyes of the LORD move to and fro throughout the earth that He may strongly support those whose heart is completely His".... 2 Chronicles 16:9a NASB*

[1528] True love [*the Father's Love flowing through one who is wholly given to Him*] heals and restores.

....*"He sent His word and healed them".... Psalms 107:20a NASB*

....*"For I will restore you to health and I will heal you of your wounds,' declares the LORD".... Jeremiah 30:17 NASB*

[1529] As Israel chose to have a "king" rule over them rather than God [*in the time of the Judges and beyond*] so, too, have many in the church at large chosen "flesh and blood" to reign over them instead of God [*His Word and His Spirit*].

....*"Is it not the wheat harvest today? I will call to the LORD, that He may send thunder and rain. Then you will know and see that your wickedness is great which you have done in the sight of the LORD by asking for yourselves a king".... 1 Samuel 12:17 NASB*

[1530] A bad [*unrighteous*] environment ALWAYS fuels control and the fear of man. Whereas, a true spiritual environment ALWAYS finds the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love and the*

Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.] in control - and this continually "fuels" a holy reverence for the Father - and for His Will *[Word]*.

....*"The fear of man brings a snare, but whoever leans on, trusts in, and puts his confidence in the Lord is safe and set on high".... Proverbs 29:25 The Amplified Translation*

[1531] A "ferocious faith" is continually activated by a "fiery" *[impassioned, vehement]* Love.

....*"For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation*

[1532] True friendship in the Kingdom is "unconditional" in nature.

....*"A friend loves [with God's Love] at all times"... Proverbs 17:17a NASB*

....*"Love is patient, love is kind and is not jealous; love does not brag and is not arrogant, does not act unbecomingly; it does not seek its own, is not provoked, does not take into account a wrong suffered, does not rejoice in unrighteousness, but rejoices with the truth; bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things. Love never fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a NASB*

[1533] Righteous judgement *[discernment]* comes through "revelation" - and by revelation, alone.

....*"Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment".... John 7:24 NASB*

....*"Do not judge and criticize and condemn others, so that you may not be judged and criticized and condemned yourselves. For just as you judge and criticize and condemn others, you will be judged and criticized and condemned, and in accordance with the measure you [use to] deal out to others, it will be dealt out again to you".... Matthew 7:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I can do nothing on My own initiative. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the Will of Him who sent Me".... John 5:30 NASB*

[1534] Prayer *[ongoing communication with the Father in the "secret place"]* produces intimacy and a supernatural affection *[makes the heart grow fonder]* - for of all those for whom one prays.

....*"pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

....*"But you, when you pray, go into your inner room, close your door and pray to your*

*Father who is in secret, and your Father who sees what is done in secret will reward you"....
Matthew 6:6 NASB*

...."Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you".... Matthew 5:44 NASB

[1535] The "highway of holiness" is indeed a "high" way - a sphere above every other sphere.

"sphere" - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists;

...."A highway will be there, a roadway, and it will be called the Highway of Holiness. The unclean will not travel on it, But it will be for him who walks that way, and fools will not wander on it. No lion will be there, nor will any vicious beast go up on it; These will not be found there. But the redeemed will walk there, and the ransomed of the LORD will return and come with joyful shouting to Zion, with everlasting joy upon their heads. They will find gladness and joy, and sorrow and sighing will flee away".... Isaiah 35:8-10 NASB

[1536] The Spirit of wisdom and revelation and the defining of "spiritual reality" [*the absolute truths and principles of the Father's Kingdom*] are inseparable.

...."But I say to you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father's kingdom".... Matthew 26:29 NASB

...."[For I always pray to] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation [of insight into mysteries and secrets] in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, by having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints [His set-apart ones]".... Ephesians 1:17-18 The Amplified Translation

[1537] The heart that is continually "established" in a "revelation" of the Father's Will [*Word*] will be the heart that will overcome in ALL things from here on in.

*...."Establish Your word to Your servant, as that which produces reverence for You"....
Psalms 119:38 NASB*

...."They will fight against you, but they will not overcome you, for I am with you to deliver you," declares the LORD".... Jeremiah 1:19 NASB

...."He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. 'To him who overcomes, to him I will give some of the hidden manna [deeper mysteries of the Kingdom], and I will give him a white stone, and a new name written on the stone which no one knows but he who receives it'".... Revelation 2:17 NASB

[1538] If you trust *[love]* the Father you will "obey" *[continually step out in faith before]* Him.

.... "Put your trust in the LORD your God and you will be established".... 2 Chronicles 20:20 NASB

.... "And those who know Your name will put their trust in You, for You, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You".... Psalms 9:10 NASB

.... "How blessed is the man who has made the LORD his trust, and has not turned to the proud, nor to those who lapse into falsehood".... Psalms 40:4 NASB

.... "Trust in Him at all times, O people; Pour out your heart before Him; God is a refuge for us".... Psalms 62:8 NASB

.... "Those who trust in the Lord are as Mount Zion, which cannot be moved but abides forever".... Psalms 125:1 NASB

.... "In quietness and trust is your strength".... Isaiah 30:15 NASB

.... "Who is among you that fears the Lord, that obeys the voice of His servant, that walks in darkness and has no light? Let him trust in the name of the Lord and rely on his God".... Isaiah 50:10 NASB

[1539] As one positions themselves to gain a continually deeper revelation of the Cross it is certain that, in the process, their eyes will be opened to see the "iniquitousness" *[unrighteousness]* of the "old nature" BUT they must, in NO way, allow themselves to fall back into ANY form of condemnation or sin-consciousness.

For it is certain that one MUST gain a deep revelation of the "ugliness" of pride and sinfulness before they can both come to and enter into the place of "abiding" *[dwelling]* in the "beauty of holiness" *[a righteousness-consciousness]*.

"iniquitous" - characterized by unrighteousness; sinful;

"sin-consciousness" - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life - through an adherence to "sense-knowledge" *[Romans 8:1-2 KJV]*;

"righteousness-consciousness" - a continual awareness *[through revelation]* of who we "actually" are IN Christ;

.... "For I know that in me *[that is, in my flesh, dwelleth no good thing]*".... Romans 7:18
KJV

.... "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

.... "Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation

.... "O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness; tremble before and reverently fear Him, all the earth".... Psalms 96:9 The Amplified Translation

[1540] All "unrighteous" [*self-serving*] judgement [*discernment*] has its root in a certain lack of a "revelation" of the Cross [*and the life thereof*] in the heart of the one judging unrighteously.

.... "Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [*superficially and by appearances*]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation

.... "For the word of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 1:18 NASB

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God [*both know and understand His ways*]... Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:8,10 NASB

[1541] "Hypocritical smiles" will always, eventually, give way to words [*expressing the depths of one's heart*] - as out of the "abundance" of the heart [*the place where one dwells continually in their "thinking"*] the mouth speaks [*either righteously or unrighteously*].

.... "How can you speak good things when you are evil [wicked]? For out of the fullness [*the overflow, the superabundance*] of the heart the mouth speaks. The good [*righteously motivated*] man from his inner good treasure flings forth good things, and the evil [*unrighteously motivated*] man out of his inner evil storehouse flings forth evil things. But I tell you, on the day of judgment men will have to give account for every idle [*inoperative, nonworking*] word they speak. For by your words you will be justified and acquitted, and by your words you will be condemned and sentenced".... Matthew 12:34-37 The Amplified Translation

.... "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which on the outside appear beautiful, but inside they are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness. So you, too, outwardly appear righteous to men, but inwardly you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness".... Matthew 23:27-28 NASB

[1542] "Perfect obedience" perfectly positions one to be continually "overtaken" by the Father's divine blessings. For perfect obedience is the spontaneous fruit of an "abiding" [*indwelling*] faith

and love - an abiding faith and love that continually accesses the Grace of God, and "activates" the fullness *[every aspect]* of their precious Covenant with the Father, in Christ.

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfillment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit, alone.

....*"If you love Me, you will keep [obey] My commandments".... John 14:15 NASB*

....*"If you will listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do [obey] all His commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you heed the voice of the Lord your God. Blessed shall you be in the city and blessed shall you be in the field. Blessed shall be the fruit of your body and the fruit of your ground and the fruit of your beasts, the increase of your cattle and the young of your flock. Blessed shall be your basket and your kneading trough. Blessed shall you be when you come in and blessed shall you be when you go out. The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before your face; they shall come out against you one way and flee before you seven ways. The Lord shall command the blessing upon you in your storehouse and in all that you undertake. And He will bless you in the land which the Lord your God gives you. The Lord will establish you as a people holy to Himself, as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name [and in the presence of] the Lord, and they shall be afraid of you. And the Lord shall make you have a surplus of prosperity, through the fruit of your body, of your livestock, and of your ground, in the land which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you. The Lord shall open to you His good treasury, the heavens, to give the rain of your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hands; and you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow. And the Lord shall make you the head, and not the tail; and you shall be above only, and you shall not be beneath, if you heed the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you this day and are watchful to do them. And you shall not turn aside from any of the words which I command you this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them".... Deuteronomy 28:1-14 The Amplified Translation*

[1543] It is an EXTREMELY dangerous practice for one to be found "following after man" *[in any way]*! For partaking of "anything" that is not specifically directed by the Holy Spirit will put one in the "wrong environment" *[the one the Enemy would have them in]* .

Whereas, when one is led by the Holy Spirit, alone, they will SURELY end up in the environment that is best, not only for their spiritual growth *[edification]*, but also the "maintaining" of their proper spiritual positioning, in Christ.

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance {ascendancy} over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge*

and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB

...."But God - so rich is He in His mercy! Because of and in order to satisfy the great and wonderful and intense love with which He loved us, even when we were dead [slain] by [our own] shortcomings and trespasses, He made us alive together in fellowship and in union with Christ; [He gave us the very life of Christ Himself, the same new life with which He quickened Him, for] it is by grace [His favor and mercy which you did not deserve] that you are saved [delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ's salvation]. And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:4-6 The Amplified Translation

[1544] The way of self-desire *[and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product]* is hard *[difficult]*. The way of godly desire "overflows" with God's peace, joy, wisdom and favor.

...."Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard".... Proverbs 13:15 KJV

...."The way of the righteous is smooth; O Upright One, make the path of the righteous level".... Isaiah 26:7 NASB

...."He stores up sound wisdom for the upright; He is a shield to those who walk in integrity, Guarding the paths of justice, and He preserves [establishes] the way of His godly ones".... Proverbs 2:7-8 NASB

[1545] When the Enemy attacks one of God's children through a vessel *[or vessels]* of reproach *[persecution]* a "spirit of provocation" will soon follow in an attempt to get them to take offense *[in a spirit of self-justification]* at what has been said and/or done to them.

"provoke" - to stir up or call forth *[feelings, desires, or activity]*; to incite; to cause to act or behave in a certain manner *[in this case, to speak or act apart from Love]*; to anger, enrage, exasperate, or vex;

...."Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you".... Matthew 5:44 NASB

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."and while being reviled, He [Jesus] did not revile in return; while suffering, He uttered no threats, but kept entrusting Himself to Him who judges righteously".... 1 Peter 2:23

NASB

....*"If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:14 NASB*

[1546] Self-will and the Father's Will have two opposite sources.

....*"Do you not know that if you continually surrender yourselves to anyone to do his will, you are the slaves of him whom you obey, whether that be to sin, which leads to death, or to obedience which leads to righteousness [right doing and right standing with God]? But thank God, though you were once slaves of sin, you have become obedient with all your heart to the standard of teaching in which you were instructed and to which you were committed. And having been set free from sin, you have become the servants of righteousness [of conformity to the divine will in thought, purpose, and action]".... Romans 6:16-18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death [and darkness]".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[1547] Every child of God is called to a life of prayer and fasting - "prayer" being defined as constant communication with the Father and His Word, and "fasting" [*the fasted life*] being defined as obedience to the Father in even the smallest details of one's life and ministry.

....*"pray without ceasing".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

[1548] It takes an absolute faith and a perfect patience for one to "abide" [*dwell ongoingly*] in "the place called Done".

"the place called Done" - the "a place called done [*finished*]" is the place wherein one not only begins to grasp the reality of the "finished work" of the Lord Jesus Christ but "abides" [*dwells*] there in the power of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation; the Spirit of Love; the Spirit of Truth; the Spirit of Christ etc;*]. In this place [*true spiritual positioning*] [*Ephesians 2:4-6*], one comes to the "full" realization of the spiritual reality behind the Cross, the Resurrection and the Ascension [*the fullness of Authority*] and, thus, they enter into the fullness of the stature of Christ [*the completeness found in Him*] - and from this holy place they come to appropriate [*receive*] the "fullness" of their precious inheritance [*salvation - Covenant*] and destiny, in Him [*Psalm 25:12-14*].

.... "But God - so rich is He in His mercy! Because of and in order to satisfy the great and wonderful and intense love with which He loved us, Even when we were dead [slain] by [our own] shortcomings and trespasses, He made us alive together in fellowship and in union with Christ; [He gave us the very life of Christ Himself, the same new life with which He quickened Him, for] it is by grace [His favor and mercy which you did not deserve] that you are saved [delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ's salvation]. And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]" Ephesians 2:4-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "But by His [the Father's] doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption" 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

[1549] Unless one is continually acknowledging the Father in ALL of their ways in their own life THEN it is certain that they will not understand one who is seeking to walk in [and by] the power of the Holy Spirit in all things.

.... "Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight" Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB

.... "If anyone is willing to do His Will, he will know of the teaching" John 7:17 NASB

.... "But the natural, nonspiritual man does not accept or welcome or admit into his heart the gifts and teachings and revelations of the Spirit of God, for they are folly [meaningless nonsense] to him; and he is incapable of knowing them [of progressively recognizing, understanding, and becoming better acquainted with them] because they are spiritually discerned and estimated and appreciated. But the spiritual man tries all things [he examines, investigates, inquires into, questions, and discerns all things], yet is himself to be put on trial and judged by no one [he can read the meaning of everything, but no one can properly discern or appraise or get an insight into him]" 1 Corinthians 2:14-15 The Amplified Translation

[1550] In that holy ["high"] place of "ascension", not only does one continually rise above the fear-filled and lying tactics of the Enemy they are also continually aware of any "adjustments" that need to be made [by the leading of the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit] in order to avert his tactics - and to NEVER be found ignorant of his schemes.

.... "we are not ignorant of his [Satan's] wiles and intentions" 2 Corinthians 2:11b The Amplified Translation

.... "And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]" Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above,

where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....
Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

...."A highway will be there, a roadway, and it will be called the Highway of Holiness. The unclean will not travel on it, but it will be for him who walks that way, and fools will not wander on it. No lion will be there, nor will any vicious beast go up on it; These will not be found there. But the redeemed will walk there, and the ransomed of the LORD will return And come with joyful shouting to Zion, with everlasting joy upon their heads. They will find gladness and joy, and sorrow and sighing will flee away".... Isaiah 35:8-10 NASB

[1551] There is NO such thing as "true" [Kingdom] relationship apart from the Will of the Father - and the diligent pursuit thereof. For ALL true relationship has, as its constant source, right relationship with the Father [Love] - in EVERY aspect of life and ministry.

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

...."A friend loves [with God's Love] at all times".... Proverbs 17:17a NASB

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation

[1552] Continued [wilful] disobedience and self-seeking is a "soulical" [soulish] state rooted in pride [no matter how "good" it may appear outwardly] while "abiding" in perfect obedience [Love] is a "spiritual state" - regardless of what the words spoken and actions carried out sound like or look like to the one walking apart from their true spiritual positioning in Christ.

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness.' Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock".... Matthew 7:21-24 NASB

.... "a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one".... 1 Corinthians 2:14-15 NASB

[1553] Many continue to be bound by the "fear of failure" [*and, thus, experience lack*] simply because they have not yet given the Word [*Will*] of God complete preeminence in ALL things pertaining to life and ministry.

.... "This Book of the Law [*the Word {Will} of God*] shall not depart out of your mouth [*always be found in your mouth*], but **you shall meditate on it day and night**, that you may observe and do according to all that is written in it. For **THEN** you shall make your way prosperous, and **THEN** you shall deal wisely and have good success".... Joshua 1:8 The Amplified Translation

.... "Love [*faith and obedience*] never fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a NASB

.... "The young lions do lack and suffer hunger; But they who seek the LORD shall not be in want of any good thing".... Psalms 34:10 NASB

[1554] Where there is a "control spirit" working in the midst of God's people [*corporately - through pride and fear*] there is the Enemy free to carry out his schemes against all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom.

.... "But I say, walk by the spirit [*from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance {ascendency} over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit*], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [*senses*]. For the flesh [*sense knowledge and perception*] sets its desire against the spirit [*inner man*], and the spirit [*inner man*] against the flesh [*senses*]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB

.... "But seek [*aim at and strive after*] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [*His way of doing and being right*]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1555] How can one say that they are walking in "holiness" when they do not allow the "fullness" of the ministry of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Holiness*] to work [*manifest*] in their life?.

.... "Your testimonies are very sure; holiness [*apparent in separation from sin, with simple trust and hearty obedience*] is becoming to Your house, O Lord, forever".... Psalms 93:5 The Amplified Translation

.... "To grant us that we, being rescued from the hand of our enemies, might serve Him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before Him all our days".... Luke 1:74-75 NASB

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

.... "And have you [completely] forgotten the divine word of appeal and encouragement in which you are reasoned with and addressed as sons? 'My son, do not think lightly or scorn to submit to the correction and discipline of the Lord, nor lose courage and give up and faint when you are reprov'd or corrected by Him; For the Lord corrects and disciplines everyone whom He loves, and He punishes, even scourges, every son whom He accepts and welcomes to His heart and cherishes'. You must submit to and endure [correction] for discipline; God is dealing with you as with sons. For what son is there whom his father does not [thus] train and correct and discipline? Now if you are exempt from correction and left without discipline in which all [of God's children] share, then you are illegitimate offspring and not true sons [at all]. [Prov. 3:11, 12.] Moreover, we have had earthly fathers who disciplined us and we yielded [to them] and respected [them for training us]. Shall we not much more cheerfully submit to the Father of spirits and so [truly] live? For [our earthly fathers] disciplined us for only a short period of time and chastised us as seemed proper and good to them; but He disciplines us for our certain good, **that we may become sharers in His own holiness**. For the time being no discipline brings joy, but seems grievous and painful; but afterwards it yields a peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it [a harvest of fruit which consists in righteousness - in conformity to God's will in purpose, thought, and action, resulting in right living and right standing with God]".... Hebrews 12:5-11 The Amplified Translation

[1556] The only "power" [apart from total reliance upon the Holy Spirit - through an ongoing faith, love and obedience] that resides within one is the power to serve themselves!

.... "For I know that nothing good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh. I can will what is right, but I cannot perform it. [I have the intention and urge to do what is right, but no power to carry it out.]".... Romans 7:18 The Amplified Translation

.... "It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing".... John 6:63 NASB

.... "Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish, and it will be done for you. My Father is glorified by this, that you bear much fruit, and so prove to be My disciples".... John 15:4-8 NASB

[1557] Worry [anxiousness] is unbelief while "concern" rising up in one's heart is simply an "alert" for one to focus their faith on whatever aspect of the Covenant needs to be "activated" on their part [through the exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience].

.... "Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should

choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB

...."the lovingkindness of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting on those who fear [reverence] Him, and His righteousness to children's children, to those who keep His covenant and remember His precepts to do them".... Psalms 103:17-18 NASB

...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:6-7 NASB

[1558] "Revelating" [*bringing every thought into alignment with a revelation of the Father's Will {Word}*] and "speculating" are at opposite poles of the spiritual spectrum - as one produces faith and the other fear and unbelief".

"speculate" - to conjecture without knowing the complete facts [*in this case reflecting on things that are apart from a "revelation" of God's Word {Will}*];

"conjecture" - the formation or expression of an opinion or theory without sufficient evidence [*assurance*] or proof;

...."as he [*a man/woman*] thinketh [*imagines*] in his/her heart [*spirit*], so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB

[1559] With freedom [*perfect liberty*] comes great responsibility [*in the Kingdom*].

...."to whom much is given, of him shall much be required".... Luke 12:48 The Amplified Translation

...."It was for freedom that Christ set us free; therefore keep standing firm and do not be subject again to a yoke of slavery... For you were called to freedom, brethren; only do not turn your freedom into an opportunity for the flesh, but through love serve one another".... Galatians 5:1,13 NASB

[1560] Faith "works" [*is activated and energized*] by a [*the*] "revelation" of Love "abiding" [*dwelling*] in one's heart.

...."For [*if we are*] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation

[1561] There is no such thing as "soulish" relationship [*emotional attachment*] in the Kingdom Kingdom. For ALL things in the Kingdom of God are predicated [*rooted and based*] upon His Love - and His Love, alone.

....*"He who loves [and takes more pleasure in] father or mother more than [in] Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves [and takes more pleasure in] son or daughter more than [in] Me is not worthy of Me; And he who does not take up his cross and follow Me [cleave steadfastly to Me, conforming wholly to My example in living and, if need be, in dying also] is not worthy of Me. Whoever finds his [lower] life will lose it [the higher life], and whoever loses his [lower] life on My account will find it [the higher life]".... Matthew 10:37-39 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1562] God's Grace is "accessed" by faith, which works [*is "activated" and energized*] by Love, which manifests in a perfect obedience. Therefore, the carrying out of the Father's Will is accomplished by the continual accessing of His Grace [*empowerment*], and His Grace, alone.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"So also faith, if it does not have works [deeds and actions of obedience to back it up], by itself is destitute of power [inoperative, dead]".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, prepare your minds for action, keep sober in spirit, fix your hope completely on the grace to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written, "YOU SHALL BE HOLY, FOR I AM HOLY".... 1 Peter 1:13-16 NASB*

[1563] Thoughts mean nothing [*have no substance in the Kingdom*] apart from bringing them captive to a "revelation" of God's Will [*Word*].

....*"[I] do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him".... Ephesians 1:16-17 NASB*

....*"For who among men knows the thoughts of a man except the spirit of the man which is in him? Even so the thoughts of God no one knows except the Spirit of God. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, **combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words**. But a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him;*

*and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one. For who has known the mind of the Lord, that he will instruct Him? But we have the mind of Christ [and do hold the **thoughts** {feelings and purposes} of His heart {Amplified}]".... 1 Corinthians 2:11-16 NASB*

[1564] There is healing and great restoration in the "inner chamber" [*the secret place of the Father's Presence*].

"restore" - to reestablish order; to bring back to a state of health, soundness and well being; to give back; make return or restitution of anything taken away, stolen or lost;

...."Do not be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil. It will be healing to your body and refreshment to your bones".... Proverbs 3:7-8 NASB

...."repent and return, so that your sins may be wiped away, in order that times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord".... Acts 3:19 NASB

...."So rejoice, O sons of Zion, and be glad in the Lord your God; For He has given you the early rain for your vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, the early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten".... Joel 2:23-25 NASB

[1565] God's children can walk in the Kingdom or they can walk in [*heart attachment with*] the "world" BUT they CANNOT walk in both at the same time!

...."do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God".... James 4:4 NASB

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1566] As there shall be glorious "suddenlies" in the lives of all those who have truly been seeking first the establishment of the Kingdom so shall there be "suddenlies" in the lives of those who have held to perversity [*wilfulness, contrariness*] in their heart. For in that perversity they have devised evil continually and, thus, they have been a great "stumbling block" and hindrance to those who truly love God.

...."A worthless person, a wicked man, Is the one who walks with a perverse mouth, who winks with his eyes, who signals with his feet, who points with his fingers; Who with perversity in his heart continually devises evil, who spreads strife. Therefore his calamity will come suddenly; Instantly he will be broken and there will be no healing".... Proverbs 6:12-15 NASB

[1567] Where one's eyes are "fixed" indicates what their heart is truly believing.

"indicates" - points directly to; makes evident;

....*"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[1568] It is impossible for one to *[constantly]* obey the Father apart from the continued empowerment of His Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation and the Spirit of Love etc.]*.

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a revelation of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfillment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit, alone.

...*"All these blessings will **come upon you and overtake** you if you obey the LORD your God... The LORD shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before you; they will come out against you one way and will flee before you seven ways. The LORD will command the blessing upon you in your barns and in all that you put your hand to, and He will bless you in the land which the LORD your God gives you. The LORD will establish you as a holy people to Himself, as He swore to you, if you keep the commandments of the LORD your God and walk in His ways. So all the peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the name of the LORD, and they will be afraid of you".... Deuteronomy 28:2,7-10 NASB*

[1569] The Word of God did not say that He would always give you "circumstances" that create peace. He said that He would give you *[as you hold to a steadfast trust and faith]* a supernatural peace that surpasses all understanding *[comprehension]* - a supernatural peace that continually empowers you *[in both your heart and mind]* to both "rise above" AND, ultimately, change the circumstances *[through words spoken that are aligned with a revelation of the Father's Heart]*.

....*"Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let **[allow]** your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:6-7 NASB*

.... "The steadfast of mind You will keep in perfect peace, because he trusts in You"....
Isaiah 26:3 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2
Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1570] Positioning oneself [in the Father's Presence] to receive revelation is the key to their entrance into their true Kingdom-position - and the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ.

.... "But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ [by Grace you have been saved], and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus".... Ephesians 2:4-6 NASB

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....
Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[1571] The answer does not lie in looking back at the past but, rather, in gazing continually [steadfastly] into the eyes of the Father's Heart [Word].

.... "Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past".... Isaiah 43:18
NASB

.... "let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

[1572] Joy [divine strength and assurance] is the spontaneous fruit of one gaining a revelation of the Father's Will [Word] - for "revelation" produces a deep and ongoing assurance and strength in one's heart.

.... "Do not be grieved, for the joy of the LORD is your strength".... Nehemiah 8:10 NASB

[1573] Part of God's children remaining cleansed from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit is for them to continually bring every thought captive to a "revelation" of the Father's Will [Word, Heart, Love].

This empowers them to remain above [*Ephesians 2:6*] the "soulish" forces [*fear, self-righteousness etc.*] that are coming forth [*being released*] through those that the Enemy attempts to use to "influence" [*sway*] them - in order to pull them off of the "narrow path" [*of perfect obedience*].

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it. [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8.] Beware of false prophets, who come to you dressed as sheep, but inside they are devouring wolves [Ezek. 22:27]".... Matthew 7:13-15 The Amplified Translation*

[1574] Just as darkness disappears at the flick of a light switch so is fear obliterated by the "entrance" of God's Word [*Love*] into the depths of one's heart [*in the form of "living and abiding" revelation*].

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1575] One who seeks after their own glory [*agenda*] automatically makes themselves an enemy of the Cross.

....*"And He [Jesus] summoned the crowd with His disciples, and said to them, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake and the gospel's will save it. For what does it profit a man to gain the whole world, and forfeit his soul? For what will a man give in exchange for his soul?".... Mark 8:34-37 NASB*

....*"Brethren, join in following my example, and observe those who walk according to the pattern you have in us. For many walk, of whom I often told you, and now tell you even weeping, that they are enemies of the cross of Christ, whose end is destruction, whose god is their*

appetite, and whose glory is in their shame, who set their minds on earthly things".... Philipians 3:17-19 NASB

[1576] There is only ONE way because Jesus is THE Way.

...."I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB

...."Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation

[1577]"God's power to "reveal" is greater than the Enemy's power *[ability]* to "deceive"!

...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them; because greater is He who is in you [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB

...."[I] do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe".... Ephesians 1:16-19 NASB

[1578] One does not enter into perfect liberty keeping their eyes fixed on what the Enemy has done *[or is doing]* but, rather, what the Father has done *[and continues to do]* through His Precious Son.

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom]. [Isa. 61:1, 2.] And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

[1579] As one "abides" in *[dwells in the place of a]* perfect obedience *[the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect Love]* they position themselves perfectly to "draw" *[as a magnet]* all those things *[divine connections, financial resources, lands etc.]* into

place that the Father has prepared *[according to His highest purpose]* for them *[from before the foundations of the earth]* for the purpose of fulfilling all that He has created them for in Christ".

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good [righteous] works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1580] The wilful maintaining of pride, fear and unbelief block the flow of "revelation" to the heart *[spirit]*.

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[1581] When it comes right down to it each and every last one of God's children must choose *[make a "quality decision" in their heart]* in this most critical hour whether to walk in an "absolute" faith *[and trust]* in the Father and His Word or continue on in fear *[and pride]*.

For the way of fear *[regardless of how good it may "feel" or "appear"]* leads one further along the "broad path" *[the path that the Enemy seeks to lead them on]* without exception.

While entrance into the life^[style] of faith *[the narrow path of perfect obedience - which is the place of "abiding in Love]* will SURELY lead one into the "fullness" of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Chris.

"quality decision" - a decision of the heart from which there is NO turning back;

....*"Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

[1582] "It is a self-righteous spirit *[rooted in spiritual pride]* that "pounces" on *[criticizes]* the mistakes of others - with a view to exalting themselves.

.... "Do not judge and criticize and condemn others, so that you may not be judged and criticized and condemned yourselves. For just as you judge and criticize and condemn others, you will be judged and criticized and condemned, and in accordance with the measure you [use to] deal out to others, it will be dealt out again to you. Why do you stare from without at the very small particle that is in your brother's eye but do not become aware of and consider the beam of timber that is in your own eye?".... Matthew 7:1-3 The Amplified Translation

[1583] Abiding [*dwelling*] in "the place called Done" and perfect liberty are synonymous.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and, thus, the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith, love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God continually abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

.... "If because of the sabbath [*rest*], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [*Ephesians 2:6*]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

.... "For we are God's [*own*] handiwork [*His workmanship*], recreated in Christ Jesus, [*born anew*] that we may do those good works which God predestined [*planned beforehand*] for us [*taking paths which He prepared ahead of time*], that we should walk in them [*living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live*]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [*emancipation from bondage, freedom*]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

[1584] There is NO such thing as holiness apart from an "abiding" Love.

.... "[*Live*] as children of obedience [*to God*]; do not conform yourselves to the evil desires [*that governed you*] in your former ignorance [*when you did not know the requirements of the Gospel*]. But as the One Who called you is holy, you yourselves also be holy in all your conduct and manner of living. For it is written, You shall be holy, for I am holy".... 1 Peter 1:14-16 The Amplified Translation

.... "If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love".... John 15:10 NASB

[1585] Every time that one of God's children ignores the "Voice" [*wisdom*] of the Holy Spirit to lean upon their "own" strength and understanding they are, in reality, saying [*thinking*] in their heart, "there is no God" [*who is willing to help me*]!

.... "The fool has said in his heart, 'There is no God'".... Psalms 14:1a NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6
The Amplified Translation

[1586] As one "maintains" their proper spiritual positioning in "relationships" by FIRST maintaining a right relationship Father and Jesus [*in the "inner chamber"*] THEN it is certain that they will continually "rise above" the pull of any soulish forces coming against them - the spontaneous fruit of which [*if adhered to*] is, ultimately, emotional [*soulish*] attachment with the vessel[s] being used by the Enemy.

"adhere" - to stay attached; cleave or cling to; to be devoted in support or allegiance;

.... "You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB

.... "He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who has found his life will lose it, and he who has lost his life for My sake will find it".... Matthew 10:37

.... "He who has My commandments [*gained a revelation of the Father's Will*] and keeps [*remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does*] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [*remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do*] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [*have living and ongoing communion*] with him [*in the "inner chamber"*]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[1587] The true apostles and teachers of this final hour will preach [*"impart", in all that they say and do*] the Cross [*and Him crucified*] - without exception! For apart from an "active" [*experiential*] revelation of the reality [*and great spiritual significance*] of the Cross burning in one's heart there is NO entrance into the "Kingdom" - and the resurrection power and the "fullness" of authority [*the Ascension Life - Ephesians 2:6*] found therein.

.... "And when I came to you, brethren, I did not come with superiority of speech or of wisdom, proclaiming to you the testimony of God. For I determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. I was with you in weakness and in fear and in much trembling, and my message and my preaching were not in persuasive words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power, so that your faith would not rest on the wisdom of men, but on the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:1-5 NASB

.... "But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even

when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ [by grace you have been saved], and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus, so that in the ages to come He might show [from that holy position of Ascension in Christ] the surpassing riches of His grace in kindness toward us in Christ Jesus"..... Ephesians 2:4-7 NASB

...."Whoever does not persevere and carry his own cross and come after [follow] Me [My example of obedience unto the denial of the self-life] cannot be My disciple".... Luke 14:27 NASB

[1588] Beware of the "spirit of compromise". For there is NO compromise in the Kingdom of God.

"compromise" - something midway between two or more different things [*in this case, a forsaking {or bending} of the Will of God in order to pacify {please} another*]; conceding to another principle [*in this case, the lies {agenda} of the Enemy*] for the sake of fulfilling one's "own" purpose;

...."Be of sober spirit, be on the alert. Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour. But resist him, firm in your faith [love and obedience]".... 1 Peter 5:8-9a NASB

...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

...."Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:8 NASB

[1589] Soulsh [*human*] "love" is ALWAYS rooted and grounded in "self" [*pride*] - and is a "counterfeit" to the Father's divine Love.

Soulsh [*human*] love, in NO way, represents the Father's true Nature and Character [*Will*] - regardless of how good it may [*temporarily*] look [*appear*] or "feel".

...."This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:12-13 NASB

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever

ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation

[1590] Perseverance in even the "smallest [*seemingly insignificant*] of beginnings" leads to the manifestation of the fullness of the Father's highest Will and purpose in the life of one who is truly seeking Him.

"persevere" - to persist in anything undertaken; maintain a purpose in spite of difficulty, obstacles, or discouragement; continue steadfastly;

.... "Whoever does not persevere and carry his own cross and come after [follow] Me cannot be My disciple".... Luke 14:27 The Amplified Translation

.... "And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

[1591] The Father has not called His children to live by "legalistic" and "moralistic" rules [*in a spirit of self-righteousness*] but, rather, by "revelation" - in the power and supernatural constraint of His [*Holy*] Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*].

.... "Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy".... Luke 12:1 NASB

.... "Then Jesus spoke to the crowds and to His disciples, saying: 'The scribes and the Pharisees have seated themselves in the chair of Moses; therefore all that they tell you, do and observe, but do not do according to their deeds; for they say things and do not do them. 'They tie up heavy burdens and lay them on men's shoulders, but they themselves are unwilling to move them with so much as a finger. But they do all their deeds to be noticed by men; for they broaden their phylacteries and lengthen the tassels of their garments. They love the place of honor at banquets and the chief seats in the synagogues, and respectful greetings in the market places, and being called Rabbi by men".... Matthew 23:1-7 NASB

[1592] There are two "thirstings" after knowledge: one rooted and grounded in a hungering after righteousness [*God's right way of doing things*] and the other, a "mental ascent" to the Word [*Will*] of God in one's own strength and understanding - through pride and the pursuit of self-glory [*unrighteous {self-serving} motivation and agendas*].

.... "Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied".... Matthew 5:6 NASB

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

.... "If anyone imagines that he has come to know and understand much [of divine things, without love], he does not yet perceive and recognize and understand as strongly and clearly, nor has he become as intimately acquainted with anything as he ought or as is necessary. But if one loves God truly [with affectionate reverence, prompt obedience, and grateful recognition of His blessing], he is known by God [recognized as worthy of His intimacy and love, and he is owned by Him]".... 1 Corinthians 8:2-3 The Amplified Translation

.... "And this I pray, that your love may abound still more and more in real knowledge and all discernment, so that you may approve the things that are excellent, in order to be sincere and blameless until the day of Christ; having been filled with the fruit of righteousness which comes through Jesus Christ, to the glory and praise of God".... Philippians 1:9-11 NASB

[1593] One can go hard after God or they can go hard after "mammon" but they CANNOT do both!.

.... "No servant is able to serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will stand by and be devoted to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [riches, or anything in which you trust and on which you rely]. Now the Pharisees, who were covetous and lovers of money, heard all these things [taken together], and they began to sneer at and ridicule and scoff at Him. But He said to them, You are the ones who declare yourselves just and upright before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is exalted and highly thought of among men is detestable and abhorrent [an abomination] in the sight of God. [I Sam. 16:7; Prov. 21:2]".... Luke 16:13-15 The Amplified Translation

.... "those who crave to be rich fall into temptation and a snare and into many foolish [useless, godless] and hurtful desires that plunge men into ruin and destruction and miserable perishing. For the love of money is a root of all evils; it is through this craving that some have been led astray and have wandered from the faith and pierced themselves through with many acute [mental] pangs. But as for you, O man of God, flee from all these things; aim at and pursue righteousness [right standing with God and true goodness], godliness [which is the loving fear of God and being Christlike], faith, love, steadfastness [patience], and gentleness of heart. Fight the good fight of the faith; lay hold of the eternal life to which you were summoned".... 1 Timothy 6:9-12 The Amplified Translation

[1594] When one truly partakes of the comfort ministry of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] they experience a great "resilience" concerning those *things [reproach, reviling, persecution etc.]* that the Enemy attempts to heap upon them - with a view to keeping them far below the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

"resilience" - the power or ability to recover readily from adversity, or the like;

.... "But the Comforter (Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengtheners, Standby), the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name [in My place, to represent Me and act on My behalf], He will teach you all things. And He will cause you to recall [will remind you of,

bring to your remembrance] everything I have told you".... John 14:26 The Amplified Translation

...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:6-7 NASB

[1595] Believing that one can "earn" their way into Heaven *[or for that matter have ANY form of relevance in the Kingdom in the power of their own strength and understanding]* - which is the spontaneous by-product of the false doctrines and traditions of men that have been formulated in unrighteousness and self-sufficiency - opens the door wide in one's thinking to justify the seeking after "self-glory".

"relevance" - having direct bearing on the matter in hand; pertinent;

...."For it is by free Grace [God's unmerited favor] that you are saved [delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ's salvation] through [your] faith. And this [salvation] is not of yourselves [of your own doing, it came not through your own striving], but it is the gift of God; Not because of works [not the fulfillment of the Law's demands], lest any man should boast. [It is not the result of what anyone can possibly do, so no one can pride himself in it or take glory to himself.] For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]. (Ephesians 2:8-10)

...."It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing".... John 6:63 NASB

...."He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB

[1596] One of the spontaneous fruit of the "fear of failure" is for one to continue to "hold part back" from God *[in their heart]*.

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB

... "A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB

....*[It is ONLY] Love [that] never fails*".... 1 Corinthians 13:8 NASB

[1597] Intending to love someone and actually loving them *[with the Father's Love]* are two different things.

.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation

[1598] To the degree that one underestimates the Power *[Love]* it is to that degree that they will be deceived by the counterfeit *[soulish]* "power" of the Evil One. In other words, if one believes that the schemes of the Enemy working against them *[both past and present]* are greater than that which the Father has accomplished through the Lord Jesus Christ at Calvary THEN they shall remain in bondage to the strongholds and mind-sets of the Evil One that he has been "allowed" to both establish and maintain in them - UNTIL such as time as they enter into the place wherein the "eyes of their heart" are constantly fixed on the "things above.

.... "let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

.... "Little children, you are of God [you belong to Him] and have [already] defeated and overcome them [the agents of the antichrist], because He Who lives in you is greater [mightier] than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 The Amplified Translation

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom][Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation

[1599] Stubbornness and "slowness of heart" *[towards the carrying out of God's Will]* are synonymous.

"stubbornness" - obstinate; fixed or set in purpose or opinion *[in this case in opposition to the*

Will of God - both for themselves and others];

"synonymous" - alike; corresponding; correlate;

...."They captured fortified cities and a fertile land. They took possession of houses full of every good thing, Hewn cisterns, vineyards, olive groves, Fruit trees in abundance. So they ate, were filled and grew fat, And reveled in Your great goodness. But they became disobedient and rebelled against You, and cast Your law behind their backs and killed Your prophets who had admonished them so that they might return to You, and they committed great blasphemies. Therefore You delivered them into the hand of their oppressors who oppressed them, but when they cried to You in the time of their distress, You heard from heaven, and according to Your great compassion You gave them deliverers who delivered them from the hand of their oppressors. But as soon as they had rest, they did evil again before You; Therefore You abandoned them to the hand of their enemies, so that they ruled over them. When they cried again to You, You heard from heaven, and many times You rescued them according to Your compassion, And admonished them in order to turn them back to Your law. Yet they acted arrogantly and did not listen to Your commandments but sinned against Your ordinances, by which if a man observes them he shall live. And they turned a stubborn shoulder and stiffened their neck, and would not listen".... Nehemiah 9:25-29 NASB

...."And [Jesus] said to them, O foolish ones [sluggish in mind, dull of perception] and slow of heart to believe [adhere to and trust in and rely on] everything that the prophets have spoken!".... Luke 24:25 The Amplified Translation

...."For He [God] established a testimony in Jacob and appointed a law in Israel, which He commanded our fathers that they should teach them to their children, That the generation to come might know, even the children yet to be born, that they may arise and tell them to their children, that they should put their confidence in God and not forget the works of God, but keep His commandments, and not be like their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation, a generation that did not prepare its heart and whose spirit was not faithful to God".... Psalms 78:5-8 NASB

[1600] When one is continually partaking of *[and, thus, abiding in]* the power and life and Light of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]* THEN they will be kept *[find themselves]* far from sin.

...."But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance {ascendency} over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB

...."For whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and

energized by love] is sin [whatever is done without a conviction of its approval by God is sinful]".... Romans 14:23 The Amplified Translation

[1601] There is NO such thing as true unity and one accord in the Kingdom without the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*] having "predominance" [*preeminence*] in the life of each individual involved.

"predominant" - having ascendancy, power, authority, or influence, etc. over others;

...."Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a "concurring" revelation of the Father's Will]?".... Amos 3:3 KJV

"concurring" - to agree; be of the same mind and heart; be in accord;

Latin: **"concurrere"** - to run together;

...."Again I tell you, if two of you on earth agree [harmonize together, make a symphony together] about whatever [anything and everything] they may ask, it will come to pass and be done for them by My Father in heaven. For wherever two or three are gathered [drawn together as My followers] in [into] My Name, there I AM in the midst of them".... Matthew 18:19-20 The Amplified Translation

[1602] All true Kingdom-relationship [*including one's relationship with the Father*] takes place in the sphere [*realm*] found far ABOVE the "principalities and power" [*and the spirits of wickedness and darkness*] - and is continually influenced [*both empowered and sustained*] by the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*].

Whereas, all "soulish" relationship [*that which has its origin in the old nature {self-desire - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit}*] takes place in the sphere [*the "world"*] BELOW the aforementioned evil powers - and, thus, is constantly "controlled" [*influenced and affected*] by them.

...."But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ [by grace you have been saved], and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus, so that [both now and] in the ages to come He might show the surpassing riches of His grace in kindness toward us in Christ Jesus".... Ephesians 2:4-7 NASB

...."He who loves [and takes more pleasure in] father or mother more than [in] Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves [and takes more pleasure in] son or daughter more than [in] Me is not worthy of Me; And he who does not take up his cross and follow Me [cleave steadfastly to Me, conforming wholly to My example in living and, if need be, in dying also] is not worthy of Me. Whoever finds [seeks] his [lower] life will lose it [the higher life], and whoever loses his [lower] life on My account will find it [the higher life]".... Matthew 10:37-39 The Amplified

Translation

...."seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33a *The Amplified Translation*

[1603] NEVER fear what others "think" of you. For it is certain that, in any given moment, one will either be found "thinking" what the Father would have them think or what the Enemy would have them think - their "thinking" dependent [*rooted and grounded*] entirely upon their "present" state of heart before the Father and His Word.

...."Listen to Me, you who know righteousness, a people in whose heart is My law [*Word*]; Do not fear the reproach of man, nor be dismayed at their revilings".... Isaiah 51:7 *NASB*

...."Be anxious for nothing".... *Philippians 4:6a NASB*

...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... *Galatians 1:10 NASB*

[1604] The prerequisite for one entering into [*and abiding in*] perfect liberty is for them to keep their eyes "fixed" on Jesus [*continually give the Word {Will} of God preeminence in ALL things*].

"fixed" - set or intent upon something; steadily directed towards; definitely and permanently placed; not fluctuating or varying;

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... *Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... *Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[1605] The great danger of "compromise" is that it allows the Enemy to move freely in the midst of those who have entered into that compromise [*of God's Will/Word*].

"compromise" - a settlement of differences by mutual concessions [*in this case, a putting aside of God's Word in order to facilitate an agenda {plan} that is not in the Will of God*];

...."The fear of man brings a snare".... *Proverbs 29:25a NASB*

...."Evil plans are an abomination to the LORD".... *Proverbs 15:26a NASB*

[1606] "Insistence" in a matter ALWAYS "precludes" Love.

"insist" - to be emphatic, firm or resolute on some matter of desire, demand intention etc.; to assert or maintain firmly; to demand or persist in demanding;

[Latin] **"insistere"** - to stand still on, persist in,

"preclude" - to prevent the presence, existence, or occurrence of; make impossible;

[Latin] **"pracludere"** - to shut off; close;

....*"Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

[1607] Love of "self" [*self-desire, self-seeking, the pursuit of self-agenda through fear and pride*] - no matter how subtle the manifestation - equals "hatred" towards another.

Whereas, divine Love ALWAYS seeks [*through a continued faith and obedience*] that which is best for another - at all cost to oneself.

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation*

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:13 NASB*

[1608] Revelation supercedes "mental ascension" [*reaching out to understand God's Word {Will} in one's own strength and understanding*] - and the "preconceived notions" and darkness that are its spontaneous fruit.

"supercede" - to replace in power, authority and effectiveness;

....*"[I, Paul] do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the*

glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come".... Ephesians 1:16-21 NASB

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths. Be not wise in your own eyes; reverently fear and worship the Lord and turn [entirely] away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 The Amplified Translation

[1609] Selfishness [*self-desire*] blinds - and sin is deceitful.

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust. Now for this very reason also, applying all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence, and in your moral excellence, knowledge, and in your knowledge, self-control, and in your self-control, perseverance, and in your perseverance, godliness, and in your godliness, brotherly kindness, and in your brotherly kindness, love. For if these qualities are yours and are increasing, they render you neither useless nor unfruitful in the true knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. For he who lacks these qualities is blind or short-sighted, having forgotten his purification from his former sins. Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:2-11 NASB

...."The thoughts of the righteous are just, but the counsels of the wicked are deceitful".... Proverbs 12:5 NASB

...."whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23b NASB

...."But the Spirit explicitly says that in later times some will fall away from the faith, paying attention to deceitful spirits and doctrines of demons".... 1 Timothy 4:1 NASB

[1610] Steps of fear and [*wilful*] disobedience both fuel and maintain fear [*pride*] in one's life while steps of faith [*love and obedience*] - in even the smallest things - fuel and maintain a continually stronger [*effectual*] faith [*love and obedience*] in one's life.

*...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [*trust*], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

.... "However, when the Son of Man comes, will He find [persistence in] faith on the earth?".... Luke 18:8 The Amplified Translation

[1611] No one will ever enter into a high degree of "proficiency" in faith as long as they continue to keep their eyes "fixed" [focused] on the "things that are seen [outward circumstances].

"proficient" - well-advanced or competent; skilled;

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}] ".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1612] The deepest cry of the heart for each one of God's children should constantly be: 'Thy Will be done [perfectly established] on earth as it is ALREADY done [been perfectly established in the Father's heart] in Heaven!.

.... "For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

.... "So Jesus answered them by saying, I assure you, most solemnly I tell you, the Son is able to do nothing of Himself [of His own accord]; but He is able to do only what He sees the Father doing, for whatever the Father does is what the Son does in the same way [in His turn]. The Father dearly loves the Son and discloses to [shows] Him everything that He Himself does".... John 5:19-20 The Amplified Translation

.... "Your kingdom come. Your will be done, on earth as it is [already done] in heaven".... Matthew 6:10 NASB

[1613] The Word of God is an Eternal "revelation" of the Father's Will.

.... "In the beginning [before all time] was the Word [Christ], and the Word was with God, and the Word was God Himself. [Isa. 9:6.] He was present originally with God. All things were made and came into existence through Him; and without Him was not even one thing made

that has come into being. In Him was Life, and the Life was the Light of men. And the Light shines on in the darkness, for the darkness has never overpowered it [put it out or absorbed it or appropriated it, and is unreceptive to it]".... John 1:1-5 The Amplified Translation

...."In many separate revelations [each of which set forth a portion of the Truth] and in different ways God spoke of old to [our] forefathers in and by the prophets, [But] in the last of these days He has spoken to us in [the person of a] Son, Whom He appointed Heir and lawful Owner of all things, also by and through Whom He created the worlds and the reaches of space and the ages of time [He made, produced, built, operated, and arranged them in order]. He is the sole expression of the glory of God [the Light-being, the out-raying or radiance of the divine], and He is the perfect imprint and very image of [God's] nature, upholding and maintaining and guiding and propelling the universe by His mighty word of power. When He had by offering Himself accomplished our cleansing of sins and riddance of guilt, He sat down at the right hand of the divine Majesty on high".... Hebrews 1:1-3 The Amplified Translation

[1614] There is NO freedom [*liberty*] in the pursuit of selfishness [*self-seeking*] but, rather, in the pursuit of the Father's Will - in the power of His Spirit.

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation

[1615] If one is found "abiding" [*dwelling in the place of*] holiness THEN they will continually "radiate" the "beauty" of holiness - both in appearance and through all that they say and do.

"radiate" - to project or emit [*in this case, the various forces of the Kingdom: love, light, wisdom, righteousness, truth, faith etc. - as well as*];

...."Give to the Lord the glory due to His name; worship [serve] the Lord in the beauty of holiness or in holy array".... Psalms 29:2 The Amplified Translation

...."But thanks be to God, who always leads us in triumph in Christ, and manifests through us the sweet aroma of the knowledge of Him in every place".... 2 Corinthians 2:14 NASB

...."the sons of Israel would see the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone [from being in the presence of God]".... Exodus 34:35 NASB

[1616] Doubt and mistrust [*of God's Word*] produce worry, and worry fuels fear [*anxiety*], and fear [*pride - self-sufficiency*] "maintained" will eventually produce "torment" in one's life.

And, thus, if a deep and thorough repentance is not forthcoming - through a certain

"drawing near" to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" *[on a daily basis]* - THEN, ultimately, it will lead to "presumption" in that one's life *[taking matters into one's own hands]* where the Will *[Word]* of God is concerned.

"torment" - a state of great bodily or mental suffering; anguish; acute distress;

....*"Trust in the Lord with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, And He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides. So do not worry or be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will have worries and anxieties of its own. Sufficient for each day is its own trouble".... Matthew 6:33-34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Come close [draw near] to God and He will come close to you".... James 4:8 The Amplified Translation*

[1617] One truly "redeems the time" through "abiding in" *[constantly practicing]* a perfect obedience".

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfillment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.]*, alone.

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

....*"Look carefully then how you walk! Live purposefully and worthily and accurately, not as the unwise and witless, but as wise [sensible, intelligent people], making the very most of the time [buying up each opportunity], because the days are evil. Therefore do not be vague and thoughtless and foolish, but understanding and firmly grasping what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 The Amplified Translation*

[1618] Nothing covers over *[with darkness {temporarily}]* the "revelation" in one's heart quicker than for them to "allow" a spirit of double-mindedness *[doubt and uncertainty]* to take hold of

them - through their failure to bring EVERY thought captive to the aforementioned "revelation" abiding in their heart.

.... *"Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:8 NASB*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[1619] If one does not seek to access *[by faith and obedience]* the power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Grace]* continually then they will, ultimately, be found depending upon their "own" strength and understanding.

.... *"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

.... *"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

.... *"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do not be wise in your own eyes; Fear the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

[1620] Quite simply put, the reason why a child of God experience "lingering" problems in spite of all of "their" efforts is that they are operating from their "own" strength and understanding *[from the position of a heart that is not "wholly" given to the Father in the area that they are having difficulty]* - and, thus, they continually open the door to the Evil One to "maintain" his mind-sets *[strongholds of fear]* and schemes in their life.

Casting the care of any "ground" exposed by the Holy Spirit upon the Father *[as they draw near to Him in the "inner chamber"]*, and bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of His Will *[Word]* will lead to obedience in even the smallest of things that are "revealed" to their heart - and this "ongoing" *[abiding]* obedience will spontaneously provide the solution to the problem*[s]* - without exception.

.... *"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

.... *"humble yourselves [demote, lower yourselves in your own estimation] under the mighty hand of God, that in due time He may exalt you, Casting the whole of your care [all your anxieties, all your worries, all your concerns, once and for all] on Him [the Father], for He*

cares for you affectionately and cares about you watchfully [Ps. 55:22]".... 1 Peter 5:6-7 The Amplified Translation

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[1622] Many of God's children attempt to "relate" to Him on a "soulish" [Gk: "*psuche*"] level thinking that it is spiritual and this leads to all manner confusion concerning both their relating to [knowing] the Will of God - and to others in their sphere of existence.

It is certain that ALL true Kingdom-relationship [*Covenant-relationship*] begins first with an ongoing "spirit to spirit" relationship with the Father and His Word - in the power of the Holy Spirit.

...."But an hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth; for such people the Father seeks to be His worshipers. God is spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth".... John 4:23-24 NASB

...."Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behavior his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing. But the wisdom from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, reasonable, full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering, without hypocrisy".... James 3:13-17 NASB

[1623] One cannot serve God AND themselves!

....and He [Christ] died for all, so that they who live might NO longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:15 NASB

[1624] There is great "clarity" in the inner chamber [*the secret place of the Father's Presence*].

...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV

...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

[1625] "Obedience" leads to divine order in one's life and a sustained [*maintained*] order [*through the continual guarding of one's heart with ALL diligence*] in one's life leads to an

"abiding" obedience.

"obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfillment from beginning to end [*regardless of how long that may take*] in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.*], alone.

....*"Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience, you are slaves of the one whom you obey, either of sin resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness?".... Romans 6:16 NASB*

....*"Watch over your heart with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:23 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

[1626] Many have attempted to enter into their true Kingdom-position and destiny in the power [*darkened wisdom*] of their "own" strength and understanding and, thus, they have settled for a "counterfeit" of the Father's highest Will and purpose for their life and ministry.

In this hour, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God's children to lay their lives completely down - and, in continually acknowledging the Father in ALL of their ways, allow Him [*by His Spirit*] to direct them to the true path I have for them in this most glorious hour.

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

....*"A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. So then, you will know them by their fruits. Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter".... Matthew 7:18-21 NASB*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1627] As one faithfully "redeems the time" now [*through a perfect obedience*] it will SURELY lead them into the "fullness" of divine [*supernatural*] restoration and blessing.

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

.... "Look carefully then how you walk! Live purposefully and worthily and accurately, not as the unwise and witless, but as wise [sensible, intelligent people], making the very most of the time [buying up each opportunity], because the days are evil. Therefore do not be vague and thoughtless and foolish, but understanding and firmly grasping what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 The Amplified Translation

.... "Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten".... Joel 2:25 NASB

[1628] Fixing [focusing] one's eyes on Jesus and giving the Word [Will] God preeminence are one and the same.

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

[1629] ALL persecution [reproach] suffered for righteousness' sake on earth touches the Father's Heart in Heaven.

.... "Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when people insult you and persecute you, and falsely say all kinds of evil against you because of Me. "Rejoice and be glad, for your reward in heaven is great".... Matthew 5:10-12 NASB

[1630] A "goal" in the Kingdom is based upon a "revelation" of the Father's Will [Word] while a goal in the "world" is based on an element of self-desire [self-seeking] - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit.

"goal" - the result or achievement toward which effort is directed; aim; target or purpose;

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "forgetting what lies behind and reaching forward to what lies ahead, I press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 3:13-14 NASB

[1631] Peace and joy are the spontaneous fruit of one being positioned in the Kingdom while fear and confusion [turmoil] are the lot of those who have chosen to "fellowship" with ["love"] the "world" [and its systems].

.... "for the kingdom of God is not eating and drinking, but righteousness and peace and joy in the Holy Spirit".... Romans 14:17 NASB

.... "Do not love or cherish the world or the things that are in the world. If anyone loves

the world, love for the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world - the lust of the flesh [craving for sensual gratification] and the lust of the eyes [greedy longings of the mind] and the pride of life [assurance in one's own resources or in the stability of earthly things] - these do not come from the Father but are from the world [itself]. And the world passes away and disappears, and with it the forbidden cravings [the passionate desires, the lust] of it; but he who does the will of God and carries out His purposes in his life abides [remains] forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 The Amplified Translation

[1632] If one questions their own faithfulness towards the Father *[having given their heart wholly to Me, by faith]* THEN it is certain that they are questioning *[mistrusting]* His Faithfulness to finish the perfect work that I have begun in them.

...."Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB

...."Let us hold fast the confession of our hope without wavering, for He who promised is faithful".... Hebrews 10:23 NASB

[1633] Greatly shall those who have been faithful to "hold fast the vision" be exalted *[given a platform]* in this hour.

...."Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB

*...."And He began speaking a parable to the invited guests when He noticed how they had been picking out the places of honor at the table, saying to them, 'When you are invited by someone to a wedding feast, do not take the place of honor, for someone more distinguished than you may have been invited by him, and he who invited you both will come and say to you, 'Give your place to this man,' and then in disgrace you proceed to occupy the last place. But when you are invited, go and recline at the last place, so that when the one who has invited you comes, he may say to you, 'Friend, move up higher'; then you will have honor in the sight of all who are at the table with you. **For everyone who exalts himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted".... Luke 14:7-11 NASB***

*...."Jesus said, 'Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or farms, for My sake and for the gospel's sake, but that he will receive a hundred times as much now in the present age, houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come, eternal life. **But many who are first will be last, and the last, first".... Mark 10:29-31 NASB***

[1634] Those who truly love the Father and His Word will experience an ever-increasing "revelation and clarity" in their inner man *[spirit]* in this hour - as they keep their eyes "fixed" on the things that are NOT seen.

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB*

[1635] Abiding in *[dwelling in the place of]* "perfect obedience" *[faith and love]* continually positions one *[both spiritually and physically]* for the Father's "best" to overtake them - with a view to fulfilling ALL that He created them for *[in Christ]* from before the foundations of the earth.

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfillment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.]*, alone.

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now it shall be, if you diligently obey the LORD your God, being careful to do all His commandments which I command you today, the LORD your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. All these blessings will come upon you and **overtake** you if you obey the LORD your God: Blessed shall you be in the city, and blessed shall you be in the country. Blessed shall be the offspring of your body and the produce of your ground and the offspring of*

your beasts, the increase of your herd and the young of your flock. "Blessed shall be your basket and your kneading bowl. Blessed shall you be when you come in, and blessed shall you be when you go out. The LORD shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before you; they will come out against you one way and will flee before you seven ways. The LORD will command the blessing upon you in your barns and in all that you put your hand to, and He will bless you in the land which the LORD your God gives you. The LORD will establish you as a holy people to Himself, as He swore to you, if you keep the commandments of the LORD your God and walk in His ways. So all the peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the name of the LORD, and they will be afraid of you. The LORD will make you abound in prosperity, in the offspring of your body and in the offspring of your beast and in the produce of your ground, in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers to give you. The LORD will open for you His good storehouse, the heavens, to give rain to your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hand; and you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow. The LORD will make you the head and not the tail, and you only will be above, and you will not be underneath, if you listen to the commandments of the LORD your God, which I charge you today, to observe them carefully, and do not turn aside from any of the words which I command you today, to the right or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them".... Deuteronomy 28:1-14 NASB

[1636] In the Kingdom, one obtains that which they desire *[godly desire]* through a continued obedience to a "revelation" of the Father's Will abiding in their heart.

In the "world", one obtains what they desire *[self-desire]* through the continual exercising of their "own" strength and understanding *[fear, self-exaltation, manipulation, control etc.]*.

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "If you live in Me [abide vitally united to Me] and My words remain in you and continue to live in your hearts, ask whatever you will, and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 The Amplified Translation

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths. Be not wise in your own eyes; reverently fear and worship the Lord and turn [entirely] away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 The Amplified Translation

[1637] If one consistently "looks back" in fear THEN they will not be able to go forward in faith *[love and obedience]*.

.... "Remember Lot's wife. Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it".... Luke 17:32-33 KJV

.... "[Therefore beware] brethren, take care, lest there be in any one of you a wicked, unbelieving heart [which refuses to cleave to, trust in, and rely on Him], leading you to turn away and desert or stand aloof from the living God. But instead warn [admonish, urge, and encourage] one another every day, as long as it is called Today, that none of you may be hardened [into settled rebellion] by the deceitfulness of sin [by the fraudulence, the stratagem, the trickery which the delusive glamor of his sin may play on him]. For we have become fellows with Christ (the Messiah) and share in all He has for us, if only we hold our first newborn confidence and original assured expectation [in virtue of which we are believers] firm and unshaken to the end. Then while it is [still] called Today, if you would hear His voice and when you hear it, do not harden your hearts as in the rebellion [in the desert, when the people provoked and irritated and embittered God against them]. [Ps. 95:7, 8.] For who were they who heard and yet were rebellious and provoked [Him]? Was it not all those who came out of Egypt led by Moses? And with whom was He irritated and provoked and grieved for forty years? Was it not with those who sinned, whose dismembered bodies were strewn and left in the desert? And to whom did He swear that they should not enter His rest, but to those who disobeyed [who had not listened to His word and who refused to be compliant or be persuaded]? So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out] [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:12-19 *The Amplified Translation*

[1638] When one is found "abiding" [*dwelling*] in perfect obedience they need NEVER fear whether they are walking in Love concerning all those in their sphere of existence. For in being led and empowered by the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] it is certain that ALL that they are led to say and do [*or not do - as the case may be*] will be the spontaneous fruit of divine Love.

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [*trust*], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 *Young's Literal Translation*

.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a *The Amplified Translation*

[1639] Fear [*compulsion through a self-exaltive spirit*] does not promote or effect holiness. It is the Father's Love - and His Love [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love*] alone - that both promotes and effects holiness.

....*"But the greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted. But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, because you shut off the kingdom of heaven from people; for you do not enter in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in".... Matthew 23:11-13 NASB*

....*"Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place? He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. This is the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah".... Psalms 24:3-6 NASB*

....*"prepare your minds for action, keep sober in spirit, fix your hope completely on the grace to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written, "YOU SHALL BE HOLY, FOR I AM HOLY".... 1 Peter 1:13-16 NASB*

[1640] The spontaneous fruit of "believing" is redeeming the time - through the constant pursuit and carrying out of God's Will [Word].

....*"And without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the Will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[1641] For one to "abide" in faith one must be found abiding in Love - for faith "works" [*is both activated and energized*] by Love [*Galatians 5:6*]. And, thus, the holding to any offense [*unforgiveness, bitterness, resentment etc.*] precludes one from both exercising [*the God-kind of*] faith and pursuing the "fullness" of the Father's Will for their life and ministry.

....*"If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love".... John 15:10 NASB*

....*"Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the grace of God; that no root of bitterness springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB*

....*"Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

[1642] "Pin-point accuracy" throughout the day *[in the carrying out of the Father's Will]* and time spent in the "inner chamber" *[the secret place of His Presence]* early on in the day with Him are "synonymous".

"synonymous" - closely or directly associated with;

....*"Your people will offer themselves willingly in the day of Your power, in the beauty of holiness and in holy array out of the womb of the morning".... Psalms 110:3 The Amplified Translation*

[1643] "Self" *[in any of its forms]* is NOT the way. The Word of God *[Jesus]* is the Way.

....*"Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to [enters into the Will of] the Father but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

....*"But by His [the Father's] doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

[1644] An abiding faith is a certain and ongoing catalyst to a holy excitement and eager expectation of the Father's Will coming to pass perfectly in one's life.

....*"Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

[1645] Praying in the S[s] pirit *[with other tongues]* is one of the keys to one "abiding in" the place of an absolute faith.

....*"In the same way the Spirit also helps our weakness; for we do not know how to pray as we should, but the Spirit Himself intercedes for us with groanings too deep for words; and He who searches the hearts knows what the mind of the Spirit is, because He intercedes for the saints according to the will of God".... Romans 8:26-27 NASB*

....*"But you, beloved, build yourselves up [founded] on your most holy faith [make progress, rise like an edifice higher and higher], praying in the Holy Spirit; Guard and keep yourselves in the love of God".... Jude 1:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

[1646] All "authorization" for the work of the Kingdom comes from the Father and Jesus *[and only Them]* - in the power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love; the Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.]*.

"authorize" - to give authority or official power to; empower;

....*"Many will say to Me on that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name and*

driven out demons in Your name and done many mighty works in Your name? And then I will say to them openly [publicly], I never knew [authorized] you; depart from Me, you who act wickedly [disregarding My commands]".... Matthew 7:22-23 The Amplified Translation

...."Dwell in Me, and I will dwell in you. [Live in Me, and I will live in you.] Just as no branch can bear fruit of itself without abiding in [being vitally united to] the vine, neither can you bear fruit UNLESS you abide in Me [dwell in My Presence - and My Presence dwell in you]. I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, APART FROM ME [cut off from vital union with Me] YOU CAN DO NOTHING".... John 15:4-5 The Amplified Translation

[1647] God's "true" Army does not shoot its own wounded! For the true servant of God seeks always to be found walking in Love - and, thus, they continually seek the Father's best for all those who cross their path - yes, even those who have fallen, temporarily!

...."Blow a trumpet in Zion, And sound an alarm on My holy mountain! Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble, For the day of the LORD is coming; Surely it is near, a day of darkness and gloom, a day of clouds and thick darkness. As the dawn is spread over the mountains, so there is a great and mighty people; There has never been anything like it, nor will there be again after it to the years of many generations. A fire consumes before them And behind them a flame burns. The land is like the garden of Eden before them but a desolate wilderness behind them, and nothing at all escapes them. Their appearance is like the appearance of horses; And like war horses, so they run. With a noise as of chariots They leap on the tops of the mountains, like the crackling of a flame of fire consuming the stubble, like a mighty people arranged for battle. Before them the people are in anguish; All faces turn pale. They run like mighty men, they climb the wall like soldiers; And they each march in line, Nor do they deviate from their paths. They do not crowd each other, They march everyone in his path; When they burst through the defenses, they do not break ranks. They rush on the city, they run on the wall; They climb into the houses, they enter through the windows like a thief. Before them the earth quakes, the heavens tremble, the sun and the moon grow dark and the stars lose their brightness".... Joel 2:1-10 NASB

[1648] One of the key elements of one "abiding" *[dwelling]* in the place of being continually cleansed from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit is for them to hold absolutely NO unforgiveness *[resentment, bitterness, offense]* in their heart.

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[1649] Trust" *[both in the Father and in "others"]* is established by "revelation" - and by continued fellowship in the Holy Spirit *[relating to one another - Spirit to spirit to spirit]*.

.... "How blessed is the man who has made the Lord his trust, and has not turned to the proud, nor to those who lapse into falsehood".... Psalms 40:4 NASB

.... "Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

.... "Can two walk together [trust one another], except they be agreed [have a "concurring" revelation of the Father's Will]?".... Amos 3:3 KJV

"concur" - to agree; be of the same mind [in this case the Mind of Christ]; be in one accord;

[1650] If one truly trusts [loves] the Father THEN they WILL be found obeying Him - in even the smallest of details.

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

[1651] When one is "wholly given" to the pursuit of the Truth THEN they will SURELY know the difference between that which is Truth and that which is a "counterfeit" of the Truth.

"counterfeit" - that which portrays something as real or genuine when, in reality, it is not;

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

[1652] The ONLY way for one to overcome continued [sustained] negligence [disobedience] is through a continued diligence [obedience].

"sustain" - to maintain or prolong;

.... "And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience [obedience] inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the spiritual forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

[1653] The reason why many feel uncomfortable [*convicted*] in the presence of those who are truly seeking God is because divine Light "emanates" [*radiates*] from their very presence - and is upon every word they speak [*or write*].

....*"This is the judgment, that the Light has come into the world, and men loved the darkness rather than the Light, for their deeds were evil. For everyone who does evil hates the Light, and does not come to the Light for fear that his deeds will be exposed. But he who practices the truth comes to the Light, so that his deeds may be manifested as having been wrought in God".... John 3:19-21 NASB*

....*"This is the message we have heard from Him and announce to you, that God is Light, and in Him there is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with Him and yet walk in the darkness, we lie and do not practice the truth; but if we walk in the Light as He Himself is in the Light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus His Son cleanses us from all sin".... 1 John 1:5-7 NASB*

[1654]*"Not only do [*righteous*] words flow out of a heart filled to overflowing with an abundance of God's Word - so does "obedience".*

"obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end [*regardless of how long that may take*] in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.*], alone.

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34*

....*"This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[1655] When in doubt [*any kind of uncertainty or confusion*] it is of the utmost importance for God's children to exercise a "conscious" faith in that which they know in their heart to be a "revelation" of His Will [*Word*].

For, in their diligence to do so, it is certain that they will quickly "rise above" their present circumstances - and, thus, regain their true spiritual positioning, in Christ, [*in the heavenly places*] - along with the peace that passes all understanding.

.... "God is not the author of confusion, but of peace".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 KJV

.... "But God - so rich is He in His mercy! Because of and in order to satisfy the great and wonderful and intense love with which He loved us, Even when we were dead [slain] by [our own] shortcomings and trespasses, He made us alive together in fellowship and in union with Christ; [He gave us the very life of Christ Himself, the same new life with which He quickened Him, for] it is by Grace [His favor and mercy which you did not deserve] that you are saved [delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ's salvation]. And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:4-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

.... "Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:6-8 NASB

[1656] One cannot serve "self" and be found walking *[abiding]* in the Kingdom - and the absolute truths *[principles]* found therein.

.... "No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will be devoted to one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and wealth".... Matthew 6:24 NASB

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience, you are slaves of the one whom you obey, either of sin *[self]* resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness?".... Romans 6:16 NASB

[1657] For one to "maintain" the position of being found faithful in the "little things" they must maintain a "sensitive spirit" *[through close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis]* - a position that enables the spirit *[inner man]* to continually remain in dominance over the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* and body.

.... "He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much" Luke 16:10 NASB

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]" 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]" Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[1658] It is ONLY obedience [the continual exercising of faith and love] that NEVER fails.

"obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end [regardless of how long that may take] in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.], alone.

..... "Love [God's Love in us] never fails" 1 Corinthians 13:8 NASB

[1659] There is NO fear or worry [anxiety] able to "touch" [influence] the heart of one who is found "abiding" [dwelling] in the "place called Done.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ through the continual exercising of an absolute faith and love. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

.... "For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]" Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

.... "We know [absolutely] that anyone born of God does not [deliberately and knowingly] practice committing sin, but the One Who was begotten of God carefully watches over and protects him [Christ's divine presence within him preserves him against the evil], and the wicked one does not lay hold [get a grip] on him or touch [him]" 1 John 5:18 The Amplified Translation

[1660] Many of God's children still equate soulish "emotion" [fleshly feelings] as [divine] Love while, in reality, "true" emotion is a spontaneous byproduct [fruit] of a heart that is "wholly" given [a heart filled to overflowing with the Father's Love], and ALWAYS remains in

submission to the "revelation" abiding in one's inner man [*spirit*] - through the constant renewing of the soul [*mind, will and emotions*].

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation*

....*"Do not be conformed to this world [this age], [fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs], but be transformed [changed] by the [entire] renewal of your mind [by its new ideals and its new attitude], so that you may prove [for yourselves] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [in His sight for you]".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation*

[1661] "Self-consciousness" [*sin-consciousness*] and "God-consciousness" [*righteousness-consciousness*] cannot co-exist in the same space [*in one's heart*] - as the former is rooted and grounded in fear, pride, doubt and unbelief while the latter is rooted and grounded in faith, love and revelation.

"sin-consciousness" - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life;

"righteousness-consciousness" - a continual awareness of who we "actually" are in Christ;

....*"There is therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV*

....*"But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

....*"Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

[1662]*"The earthly walk of the Lord Jesus Christ is the perfect pattern for "ministry" in the Glorious Church in this final hour.*

....*"the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... John 2:6 NASB*

[1663] It is the "inner chamber" [*dwelling in the secret place of God's Presence*] that keeps one from "setting their heart on the increase" of the blessings that will continually overtake God's faithful ones in this final hour.

....*" If [when] riches increase, do not set your heart upon them".... Psalms 62:10 NASB*

[1664] The gifts of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] will flow freely in and through one as they "abide" in the Father's Love - in perfect accordance with His highest Will and purpose in any given situation.

....*"Now there are varieties of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are varieties of ministries, and the same Lord. There are varieties of effects, but the same God who works all things in all persons. But to each one is given the manifestation of the Spirit for the common good. For to one is given the word of wisdom through the Spirit, and to another the word of knowledge according to the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit, and to another gifts of healing by the one Spirit, and to another the effecting of miracles, and to another prophecy, and to another the distinguishing of spirits, to another various kinds of tongues, and to another the interpretation of tongues. But one and the same Spirit works all these things, distributing to each one individually just as He wills".... 1 Corinthians 12:4-11 NASB*

[1665] The practice of obedience and the practice of "self-denial" are one and the same. For obedience requires ALWAYS requires faith [*trust in the Father and His Word*] - and a certain departure from leaning upon one's "own" understanding in order to "affix" themselves to a "revelation" of His Will [*Word*].

"obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end [*regardless of how long that may take*] in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.*], alone.

....*"Then Jesus said to His disciples, 'If anyone desires to be My disciple, let him deny himself [disregard, lose sight of, and forget himself and his own interests] and take up his cross and follow Me [cleave steadfastly to Me, conform wholly to My example in living and, if need be, in dying, also]'"..... Matthew 16:24 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6*

The Amplified Translation

[1666] One being a friend in the Kingdom and being a "friend" in the "world" are two entirely different things.

.... "A friend loves *[with the Father's Love]* at all times".... Proverbs 17:17a NASB

.... "Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

[1667] It is those who seek to love the Father from the position of a heart "wholly given" who continually access His Grace *[divine empowerment]*. For their first and foremost priority is to carry out His Will *[Word]* - above ALL else.

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "For the Lord God is a sun and shield; The Lord gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly".... Psalms 84:11 NASB

.... "My Grace is sufficient for you, for *[My]* power is perfected in weakness".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

.... "For we are God's *[own]* handiwork *[His workmanship]*, recreated in Christ Jesus, *[born anew]* that we may do those good works which God predestined *[planned beforehand]* for us *[taking paths which He prepared ahead of time]*, that we should walk in them *[living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]*".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1668] Godly counsel is NEVER "telling" someone what to do *[from the place of their "own" understanding or agenda]* but, rather, it is speaking *[or writing]* words that are in accordance with the Father's Will *[Word]* and the unction of the Holy Spirit - words that will plant the necessary seeds *[or "confirm" the "seeds" that He has already planted]* in the heart of the one that is truly seeking Him *[His Will]*.

.... "How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law *[Word]* of the LORD, and in His law *[Word]* he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 NASB

.... "A man has joy in an apt answer, and how delightful is a timely word!".... Proverbs 15:23 NASB

...."as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My *[one's]* mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

[1669] "Speculation" *[assumption]* is rooted and grounded in what one sees *[perceives]* through their five physical senses while "revelation knowledge" originates in the Throne Room of God - and is NEVER limited by that which is "seen" in the natural realm..

"speculation" - the contemplation or consideration of some subject; a conclusion or opinion reached by such contemplation;

"assume" - to take for granted or without proof *[in this case, without a "revelation" of God's Will]*;

...."Now faith is the assurance *[the confirmation, the title deed]* of the things *[we]* hope for, being the proof of things *[we]* do not see and the conviction of their reality *[faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]*".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen *[the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses]* but to the things that are unseen *[through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]*; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) *[subject to change]*, but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting *[Eternal]*".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1670] The King *[and the revelation of ALL that He truly is]* is found in "sphere" of the Kingdom - NOT in the "world".

...."For this reason also, since the day we heard of it, we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please Him in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us to the kingdom of His beloved Son, in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins".... Colossians 1:9-14 NASB

...."And I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse, and He who sat on it is called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and wages war. His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many diadems; and He has a name written on Him which no one knows except Himself. He is clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God. And the armies which are in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, were following

Him on white horses. From His mouth comes a sharp sword, so that with it He may strike down the nations, and He will rule them with a rod of iron; and He treads the wine press of the fierce wrath of God, the Almighty. And on His robe and on His thigh He has a name written, "KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS".... Revelation 19:11-16 NASB

...."We know that we are of God, and that the whole world lies in the power of the evil one".... 1 John 5:19 NASB

[1671] As one begins to walk "after the S[*s*]pirit" they will come to the place wherein they will gain an EVER deeper revelation of the fact [*spiritual reality*] that there is NO "condemnation" for those who are IN Christ Jesus.

"condemn" - to express an unfavorable or adverse judgement on; indicate strong disapproval of; censure; to pronounce to be guilty; sentence to punishment; to judge or pronounce to be unfit for use or service;

*...."There is therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, **who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.** For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1 KJV*

*...."But by His [*the Father's*] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

[1672] Do not "love the world" [*through a "heart-fellowship" with it*] but, rather, seek first the Kingdom - and to be righteously motivated in ALL things.

*...."Do not love or cherish the world or the things that are in the world. If anyone loves the world, love for the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world - the lust of the flesh [*craving for sensual gratification*] and the lust of the eyes [*greedy longings of the mind*] and the pride of life [*assurance in one's own resources or in the stability of earthly things*]-these do not come from the Father but are from the world [*itself*]. And the world passes away and disappears, and with it the forbidden cravings [*the passionate desires, the lust*] of it; but he who does the will of God and carries out His purposes in his life abides [*remains*] forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."seek [*aim at and strive after*] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [*His way of doing and being right*]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1673] The "maintenance" of fear in one's heart precludes them walking [*abiding*] in the power of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*].

"maintain" - to continue or retain; keep in existence;

*Latin: "manu" [*hand*] + "tenere" [*hold*] lit. "to hold [*or grasp*] in one's hand" [*in this case,**

heart, spirit, inner man];

"grasp" - to seize upon; hold firmly;

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment, and [so] he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love [is not yet grown into love's complete perfection]".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1674] Every "agenda" found in the heart of man has its origin in one of two sources: the Father's heart and Will or the mind of Satan *[the fallen nature of man]*.

...."Do you not know that if you continually surrender yourselves to anyone to do his will, you are the slaves of him whom you obey, whether that be to sin, which leads to death, or to obedience which leads to righteousness [right doing and right standing with God]?".... Romans 6:16 The Amplified Translation

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1675] The ability of the Enemy to formulate schemes successfully against the children of God is not greater than their *[the children of God's]* supernatural ability to "rise above" those schemes victoriously - through continual fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" *[the High Place]*.

...."No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn [righteously judge {convict} them through your continued faith and love]. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their vindication is from Me," declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

...."In righteousness you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you. If anyone fiercely assails you it will not be from Me. Whoever assails you will fall because of you. Behold, I Myself have created the smith who blows the fire of coals and brings out a weapon for its work; And I have created the destroyer to ruin. No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and

their vindication is from Me, declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB

...."Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 KJV

[1676] Even though one's heart may have already been "established" *[in a revelation of the Father's Will {Word}]* over the course of many years there is always the potential to "lose sight of" that place of spiritual reality IF one does not guard their heart with ALL diligence - day in and day out.

...."This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

...."My son, attend to my words; consent and submit to my sayings. Let them not depart from your sight; keep them in the center of your heart. For they are life to those who find them, healing and health to all their flesh. Keep and guard your heart with all vigilance and above all that you guard, for out of it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:20-23 The Amplified Translation

[1677] The root of ALL "ungodly" counsel is rooted and grounded in "self-agenda" in the heart of the one giving the ungodly counsel - whereas ALL godly counsel is rooted and grounded in Love and a revelation of the Father's Will *[Word]*.

...."How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 NASB

...."Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 KJV

[1678] Perfect obedience perfectly "activates" *[according to the need of the moment]* every aspect of the Covenant in one's life and ministry.

"activate" - to make active or capable of action;

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end [*regardless of how long that may take*] in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.*], alone.

...."If you will listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you heed the voice of the Lord your God. Blessed shall you be in the city and blessed shall you be in the field. Blessed shall be the fruit of your body and the fruit of your ground and the fruit of your beasts, the increase of your cattle and the young of your flock. Blessed shall be your basket and your kneading trough. Blessed shall you be when you come in and blessed shall you be when you go out. The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before your face; they shall come out against you one way and flee before you seven ways. The Lord shall command the blessing upon you in your storehouse and in all that you undertake. And He will bless you in the land which the Lord your God gives you. The Lord will establish you as a people holy to Himself, as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name [and in the presence of] the Lord, and they shall be afraid of you. And the Lord shall make you have a surplus of prosperity, through the fruit of your body, of your livestock, and of your ground, in the land which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you. The Lord shall open to you His good treasury, the heavens, to give the rain of your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hands; and you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow. And the Lord shall make you the head, and not the tail; and you shall be above only, and you shall not be beneath, if you heed the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you this day and are watchful to do them. And you shall not turn aside from any of the words which I command you this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them".... Deuteronomy 28:1-14 The Amplified Translation

[1679] There is no "self" in the Kingdom. There is no "sin" in the Kingdom. Indeed, there is NOTHING apart from Christ [*the King*] in the Kingdom. For in the Kingdom there is ONLY the exercising of faith, love and obedience - and the continual pursuit of the fullness of one's precious destiny, in holiness.

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

...."whatever does not originate and proceed from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation

...."I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, apart from Me [cut off from vital union with Me] you can do nothing".... John 15:5 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB

[1680] Continued "obedience" *[the exercising of faith and love]* in the face of "reproach" *[reviling, persecution etc.]* will SURELY keep one "far above" *[Ephesians 2:6]* the desired end *[aim, curse]* of the Evil One.

.... "O God, do not be far from me; O my God, hasten to my help! Let those who are adversaries of my soul be ashamed and consumed; Let them be covered with *[their own]* reproach and dishonor, who seek to injure me. But as for me, I will hope continually, and will praise You yet more and more".... Psalms 71:12-14 NASB

.... "No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn *[righteously judge {convict} them through your continued faith and love]*. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their vindication is from Me," declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

[1681] It is the "Pharisees" *[those controlled by "religious spirits"]* that love the "world" and its esteem *[the approval and praises of men]* above the Will *[Word]* of the Father.

.... "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you clean the outside of the cup and of the dish, but inside they are full of robbery and self-indulgence. You blind Pharisee, first clean the inside of the cup and of the dish, so that the outside of it may become clean also. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which on the outside appear beautiful, but inside they are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness. So you, too, outwardly appear righteous to men, but inwardly you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness".... Matthew 23:25-28 NASB

.... "Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB

.... "For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

[1682] Irrepressible joy" is one of the chief fruits of obedience *[faith and love]* - leading to further obedience.

"irrepressible" - not capable of being repressed, controlled, or restrained *[in this case, by the*

tactics of the Enemy];

....*"the joy of the Lord is your strength and stronghold".... Nehemiah 8:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

[1683] In the "world" there are "soul-mates" - in the Kingdom: only "kindred spirits". For in the Kingdom ALL things are carried out [*manifest*] in the power of the Father's Love - FAR ABOVE the soulish level that those in heart-fellowship with the "world" walk in.

....*"Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring revelation of the Father's Will]".... Amos 3:3 KJV*

[1684] Works which "seem" good [*but, in reality, are rooted and grounded in the pursuit of self-desire and self-glory*] and perfect obedience [*righteous works that are rooted in, and are the spontaneous byproduct of, Love*] are two entirely different things.

....*"It is the Spirit who gives life; **the flesh profits nothing**; the words that I have spoken to you are spirit and are life".... John 6:63 NASB*

....*"For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh".... Romans 7:18 NASB*

....*"I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for **apart from Me you can do nothing**".... John 15:5 NASB*

....*"So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch".... Malachi 3:18-4:1 NASB*

[1685] "Pin-point accuracy" in the carrying out of the Father's Will [*regardless of how seemingly insignificant or small their words and actions may appear*] - will always be found glorifying Him to the greatest degree - both now and forever.

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10a NASB*

....*"Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing [*that would constitute obedience in the sight of the Father*]".... John 15:4-5 NASB*

[1686] One attempting to maintain their "own" agenda while attempting to fulfil *[or even know]* the Father's highest purpose *[Will]* is an exercise in absolute futility!

....*"Do not be deceived and deluded and misled; God will not allow Himself to be sneered at [scorned, disdained, or mocked by mere pretensions or professions, or by His precepts being set aside.] [He inevitably deludes himself who attempts to delude God.] For whatever a man sows, that and that only is what he will reap. For he who sows to his own flesh [lower nature, sensuality] will from the flesh reap decay and ruin and destruction, but he who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life. And let us not lose heart and grow weary and faint in acting nobly and doing right, for in due time and at the appointed season we shall reap, if we do not loosen and relax our courage and faint".... Galatians 6:7-9 The Amplified Translation*

[1687] In this hour, as the Father moves to make ALL things evident, one shall either be found abiding *[dwelling]* in the place of a holy intolerance of all that is apart from Him or an "unholy tolerance" *[through compromise and the fear of man]* of those things that are apart from Him.

....*"For nothing is hidden that will not become evident, nor anything secret that will not be known and come to light".... Luke 8:17 NASB*

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

....*"Do not be bound together with unbelievers; for what partnership have righteousness and lawlessness, or what fellowship has light with darkness? Or what harmony has Christ with Belial, or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, 'I will dwell in them and walk among them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. Therefore, come out from their midst and be separate, says the Lord. 'and do not touch what is unclean; And I will welcome you. And I will be a father to you, and you shall be sons and daughters to Me', says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 NASB*

[1688] "Believing" *[one being found in an "abiding" faith, love and obedience]* is a "full-time" *[ongoing]* task that requires one's full attention.

....*"And this is His order [His command, His injunction]: that we should believe in [put our faith and trust in and adhere to and rely on] the name of His Son Jesus Christ [the Messiah], and that we should love one another, just as He has commanded us".... 1 John 3:23 The Amplified Translation*

....*"when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith [the exercising of an absolute trust in God] on the earth?" Luke 18:8 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....*
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

[1689] Obedience constitutes *[establishes]* believing and believing constitutes *[establishes]* obedience in one's life.

"obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.]*, alone.

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]"....* 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[1690] When I speak of one's "sphere of existence" I speak not only of their "physical" existence but also their spiritual existence - an existence that includes those they have met in the past *[friend and foe alike]* as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ.

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]"....* Galatians 6:2 NASB

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]"....* Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1691] One cannot serve "self" and enter into the place of "abiding" *[dwelling]* in the "place called Done" *[which is the place of absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word]*.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ through the continual exercising of an absolute faith and love. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....*
Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

.... "For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1692] Continued obedience [*the continual exercising of faith and love*] begets "spiritual momentum" in one's life - and spiritual momentum provides the "impetus" for one to break through [*rise above*] any hindrances [*obstacles*] in their path.

"momentum" - driving power or strength;

"impetus" - an impelling movement or force;

.... "It shall be done to you according to your faith [*love and obedience*]".... Matthew 9:29 NASB

.... "if you have faith the size of a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there,' and it will move; and nothing will be impossible to you".... Matthew 17:20 NASB

[1693] Disobedience is rooted in selfishness and self-seeking while obedience ALWAYS has its root [*origin*] in Love and godly desire.

.... "Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [*desire*], and it will be done for you".... John 15:4-7 NASB

[1694] It is a "deplorable" thing for one to "violate" trust.

"deplorable" - causing or being a subject for grief or regret; lamentable; very bad;

"violate" - to break, infringe, or transgress; to treat irreverently or disrespectfully;

.... "Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

[1695] As the children of God simply "obey" [*from faith to faith*] they will save themselves a lot of [*soulish*] "thinking". For obedience is born of "revelation" [*thoughts that are in accordance with the Heart of the Father and the Mind of Christ*] - and, thus, as one sets themselves to seek after and carry out the Will of God ABOVE ALL ELSE it is certain that their every "thought" will be the spontaneous fruit of the spiritual impulses that continually rise up from the Holy

Spirit through their spirit *[inner man]* rather than the lies of the Enemy.

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-13 NASB*

[1696] Constant "gratitude" *[thanksgiving]* towards the Father and "abiding" *[dwelling]* in perfect obedience are one and the same.

....*"Be earnest and unwearied and steadfast in your prayer [life], being [both] alert and intent in [your praying] with thanksgiving".... Colossians 4:2 The Amplified Translation*

[1697] There is no harm in one "looking forward" *[with a holy expectation]* to the things to come when they are found "abiding" *[dwelling]* in the place of right relationship *[intimate fellowship]* with the Father and His Word.

For the fruit of their time spent in God's Presence will SURELY "strengthen" *[and make clear with great clarity]* the "eyes of their faith" to an ever greater degree.

....*"But when He, the Spirit of Truth (the Truth-giving Spirit) comes, He will guide you into all the Truth (the whole, full Truth). For He will not speak His own message [on His own authority]; but He will tell whatever He hears [from the Father; He will give the message that has been given to Him], and He will announce and declare to you the things that are to come [that will happen in the future]".... John 16:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[1698] Mistrust of the Father and unbelief are one and the same.

....*"And He [Jesus] did not do many works of power there, because of their unbelief [their lack of faith in the divine mission of Jesus]".... Matthew 13:58 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with ALL your heart and mind and do*

not rely on your OWN insight or understanding".... Proverbs 3:5 NASB

[1699] In the same way that Love expels fear, the exercising of faith *[which "works" {is activated, energized and motivated} by Love]* expels every ground of unbelief and mistrust of the Father.

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And without faith it is impossible to please [Him,] for he who comes to God must believe that He is and [that] He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

[1700] One is continually found "seeking first the Kingdom" through a perfect obedience.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love];*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1701] One of the main reasons that one is found "untrustworthy" is because they still "maintain" a fear of man within their heart. It is ONLY a perfect *[all-consuming]* reverence of the Father *[His Will - Word]* that brings one into the place of abiding in "trustworthiness" - both in the Father's sight and in the sight of all those who truly love Him.

....*"Many a man proclaims his own loyalty [allegiance], but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

[1702] What one "knows" *[by way of revelation]* is more real than what one "sees" *[perceives]* through their five physical senses.

....*"Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject*

*to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2
Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1703] If it is not the Holy Spirit that is instructing *[guiding]* one to speak or act in any given situation THEN it is certain that it is an "unholy spirit" that is influencing them.

...."Do you not know that if you continually surrender yourselves to anyone to do his will, you are the slaves of him whom you obey, whether that be to sin, which leads to death, or to obedience which leads to righteousness (right doing and right standing with God)?".... Romans 6:16 The Amplified Translation

...."But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance {ascendency} over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB

[1704] It is through a "sustained" obedience that one both enters into and remains within the sphere of the Kingdom.

"sustain" - to undergo, experience, or suffer *[in this case, for righteousness' sake]*; endure *[in the faith]* without giving away or yielding; to keep *[a person, the mind, the spirit etc.]* from giving away, as under trial or affliction;

"sphere" - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

"Kingdom" - the domain *[sphere]* wherein the spiritual sovereignty of God or Jesus Christ extends, whether in heaven or on earth;

...."When they had preached the good news (Gospel) to that town and made disciples of many of the people, they went back to Lystra and Iconium and Antioch, Establishing and strengthening the souls and the hearts of the disciples, urging and warning and encouraging them to stand firm in the faith, and [telling them] that it is through many hardships and tribulations we must enter the kingdom of God".... Acts 14:21-22 The Amplified Translation

...."But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right)".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven [will enter]".... Matthew 7:21 NASB

[1705] A "spirit of reproach" defiles greatly! And, thus, it is the utmost importance for any one who has been attacked by this spirit to immediately draw near to the Father and His Word in the "secret place" [*inner chamber*] - a place wherein they will be both cleansed from ALL defilement and restored and refreshed with a new vigour to continue on the "narrow path" of perfect obedience [*Love*].

....*"I have become estranged from my brothers and an alien to my mother's sons. For zeal for Your house has consumed me, and the reproaches of those who reproach You have fallen on me".... Psalms 69:8-9 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[1706] The fruit of the "irrepressible" joy that abides in the heart of one who is diligently obeying God is "strength": strength to obey, strength to resist temptation - indeed strength to do ALL things through Christ [*the Spirit of Grace*] Who strengthens.

....*"the joy of the Lord is your strength".... Nehemiah 8:10 NASB*

....*"I have strength for all things in Christ Who empowers me [I am ready for anything and equal to anything through Him Who infuses inner strength into me; I am self-sufficient in Christ's sufficiency]".... Philippians 4:13 The Amplified Translation*

[1707] Fear [*reverence*] God - not "men" [*and their prideful ways*].

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

[1708] It was the "invisible" that created the visible THEREFORE that which is "not seen" is more real than that which is "seen" [*temporal; discerned through the five physical senses*] - in view of spiritual reality.

....*"By faith we understand that the worlds were prepared by the word of God, so that what is seen was not made out of things which are visible".... Hebrews 11:3 NASB*

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1709] Ignorance is not "passive". For ignorance has its root in a "wilful" ignoring of some aspect of God's Word *[Will]* - leading to "mental ascension" *[the fruit of which is darkness]*.

"passive" - not participating readily or actively; inactive; inert;

"mental ascension" - the reaching out to understand the Word *[Will]* of God in one's "own" strength and understanding *[intellect]*;

....*"My people are destroyed for lack of [revelation] knowledge".... Hosea 4:6 NASB*

....*"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

[1710] There is no *[divine]* Love in "self" - only "self-love" and "self-agenda" *[which is rooted and grounded in pride and fear - without exception]*.

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation*

[1711] One of the most important reasons why one must believe *[through an absolute faith and trust]* that the Father is a rewarder of those who truly seek Him is that IF they fail to do so they will SURELY attempt to reward themselves by making a provision for the "flesh"*[gratify their soul through the pursuit and fulfilment of self-desire]*.

....*"But without faith it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [necessarily] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [out]".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation*

.... "put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make NO provision for the flesh in regard to [its] lusts".... Romans 13:14 NASB

.... "For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God Than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing [reward] does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[1712] Many are on the "fast track" to perfect liberty. What is "perfect liberty"? Perfect liberty is the freedom *[by the unhindered empowerment of the indwelling Holy Spirit]* to carry out the Father's Will *[Word]* in ALL things - with a view to one both entering into and fulfilling their precious destiny, in Christ.

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, [there] is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

.... "For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined (planned beforehand) for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1713] The "promised land" is a type and symbol of the Kingdom - as evidenced by the people of Israel *[in Moses' day]*. Whose failure to enter into the "promised land" was the same as those in this hour who, because of their penchant for the "law" *[legalism]*, love of the world, self-righteousness and unbelief *[mistrust]*, are not able to enter into the Kingdom - and the "fullness" of their precious inheritance *[salvation]* that awaits *[lies within]*.

.... "Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven [will enter.] Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you [intimately]; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness'".... Matthew 7:21-23 NASB

.... "Therefore, as the Holy Spirit says: Today, if you will hear His voice, Do not harden your hearts, as [happened] in the rebellion [of Israel] and their provocation and embitterment [of Me] in the day of testing in the wilderness, Where your fathers tried [My patience] and tested [My forbearance] and found I stood their test, and they saw My works for forty years. And so I was provoked (displeased and sorely grieved) with that generation, and said, They always err and are led astray in their hearts, and they have not perceived or recognized My ways and become progressively better and more experimentally and intimately acquainted with them.

Accordingly, I swore in My wrath and indignation, They shall not enter into My rest. [Ps. 95:7-11.] [Therefore beware] brethren, take care, lest there be in any one of you a wicked, unbelieving heart [which refuses to cleave to, trust in, and rely on Him], leading you to turn away and desert or stand aloof from the living God. But instead warn (admonish, urge, and encourage) one another every day, as long as it is called Today, that none of you may be hardened [into settled rebellion] by the deceitfulness of sin [by the fraudulence, the stratagem, the trickery which the delusive glamor of his sin may play on him]. For we have become fellows with Christ (the Messiah) and share in all He has for us, if only we hold our first newborn confidence and original assured expectation [in virtue of which we are believers] firm and unshaken to the end. Then while it is [still] called Today, if you would hear His voice and when you hear it, do not harden your hearts as in the rebellion [in the desert, when the people provoked and irritated and embittered God against them]. [Ps. 95:7, 8.] For who were they who heard and yet were rebellious and provoked [Him]? Was it not all those who came out of Egypt led by Moses? And with whom was He irritated and provoked and grieved for forty years? Was it not with those who sinned, whose dismembered bodies were strewn and left in the desert? And to whom did He swear that they should not enter His rest, but to those who disobeyed [who had not listened to His word and who refused to be compliant or be persuaded]? So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]. [Num. 14:1-35.] Hebrews 3:7-19 The Amplified Translation

[1714] Obedience is both the catalyst and sustainer of one walking in the "fullness" of their precious inheritance *[salvation]* in Christ.

"obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB

[1715] The pursuit of "self-desire" precludes the accessing of God's Grace while the diligent pursuit of godly desire *[in faith, love and obedience]* ensures the spontaneous accessing of His Grace in ALL things.

*...."If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish *[desire]*, and it will be done for you".... John 15:6-7 NASB*

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

[1716] If one truly loves the Father with ALL of their heart they will not fail to fulfil their precious destiny, in Christ - for an "abiding" Love [*a heart that dwells with the Father and Jesus {Who is the Word of God}*] NEVER fails!

....*"You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your might".... Deuteronomy 6:5 NASB*

....*"Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:7-8 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[1717] Perfect Love and perfect obedience are "synonymous".

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

"synonymous" - equivalent to each other; inseparable;

....*"God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of Obedience] Who has been given to us".... Romans 5:5 The Amplified*

[1718] Perfect obedience will ALWAYS "necessitate" one laying down their soul-life [*their own strength and understanding*] through a continual self-denial - in order to diligently pursue [*and then act upon*] a revelation of the Father's Will.

....*"If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake and the gospel's will save it. For what does it profit a man to gain the whole world, and forfeit his soul?".... Mark 8:34-37 NASB*

[1719] It is impossible for one people to "honor" [*or please*] the Father - apart from the exercising of faith [*Love*] and obedience.

.... *"But without faith it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [necessarily] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [out]".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation*

[1720 A life of "perfect obedience" is the ONLY way for one to be found "abiding" in the Father's Absoluteness.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

"absoluteness" - free from imperfection; complete; perfect; not mixed or adulterated; pure; free from restriction or limitation; not limited in any way;

.... *"You, therefore, must be perfect [growing into complete maturity of godliness in mind and character, having reached the proper height of virtue and integrity], as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"[Live] as children of obedience [to God]; do not conform yourselves to the evil desires [that governed you] in your former ignorance [when you did not know the requirements of the Gospel]. But as the One Who called you is holy, you yourselves also be holy in all your conduct and manner of living. For it is written, You shall be holy, for I am holy".... 1 Peter 1:14-16 The Amplified Translation*

[1721] Rooted [*lodged*] deep within the "flesh" [*old nature*] is a "death-wish". For EVERYTHING that the "flesh" sets its desire upon is "detrimental" in some way to one's spiritual, mental, and/or physical health [*well being*] - even though it may "seem" or "appear" good initially. For the way of the flesh [*self-desire*] is death [*darkness*] while the way of the S[s]pirit [*godly desire*] is life.

"detrimental" - damaging; harmful;

.... *"There is a way [which seems] right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

.... *"For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh".... Romans 7:18 NASB*

.... *"It is the Spirit Who gives life [He is the Life-giver]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [there is no profit in it]. The words (truths) that I have been speaking to you are spirit and life".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation*

... *"Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also*

reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

[1722] God is Absolute and, therefore, if one is to fulfil their precious destiny, in Christ, they must come to "abide" [*live and move and have their being immersed*] in a "revelation" [*the spiritual reality*] of that Absoluteness.

"absoluteness" - free from imperfection; complete; perfect; not mixed or adulterated; pure; free from restriction or limitation; not limited in any way;

...."You, therefore, must be perfect [growing into complete maturity of godliness in mind and character, having reached the proper height of virtue and integrity], as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48 The Amplified Translation

[1723] One cannot truly "honor" another until they have first honored the Father and His Word.

"honor" - to show respect to;

...."for those who honor Me I will honor, and those who despise Me will be lightly esteemed".... 1 Samuel 2:30 NASB

....Honor the LORD from your wealth and from the first of all your produce".... Proverbs 3:9 NASB

*...."By faith Enoch was taken up so that he would not see death; and he was not found because God took him up; for he obtained the witness that before his being taken up he was pleasing to God. And **WITHOUT FAITH** it is impossible to please [Him,] for he who comes to God must believe that He is and [that] He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:5-6 NASB*

[1724] What constitutes a "perfect [*continual*] resistance" of the Enemy in one's life and ministry? It is for one to ALWAYS take the next step in perfect obedience [*faith to faith, revelation to revelation*] - regardless of what the Enemy is attempting to do around them.

...."Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB

[1725] "Perfect patience" is the spontaneous fruit of an absolute faith, working through a perfect Love, manifesting in a perfect obedience.

...."Therefore I, the prisoner of the Lord, implore you to walk in a manner worthy of the calling with which you have been called, with all humility and gentleness, with patience, showing tolerance for one another in love, being diligent to preserve the unity of the Spirit in the bond of

peace".... Ephesians 4:1-3 NASB

....*"For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[1726] How can one obey the Father on a consistent basis *[come to "abide" in a perfect obedience]* without continually acknowledging Him in ALL of their ways?

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

[1727] There is no "freedom" *[liberty]* apart from the Spirit of Christ *[Who is the Spirit of Truth]*"....

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom)".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"If you continue in My word, [then] you are truly disciples of Mine; and you will know [gain a revelation of] the truth, and the truth [that abiding revelation] will make you free".... John 8:31-32 NASB*

[1728] Ultimately, the "fruit" of one receiving "ungodly counsel" *[through a continued reliance upon flesh and blood before the Father and His Word]* will become very evident in their life.

....*How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season And its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6*

....*"Hear my voice, O God, in my complaint; Preserve my life from dread of the enemy.*

Hide me from the secret counsel of evildoers, From the tumult of those who do iniquity, Who have sharpened their tongue like a sword. They aimed bitter speech as their arrow, To shoot from concealment at the blameless; Suddenly they shoot at him, and do not fear. They hold fast to themselves an evil purpose; They talk of laying snares secretly; They say, "Who can see them?" They devise injustices, saying, "We are ready with a well-conceived plot"; For the inward thought and the heart of a man are deep. But God will shoot at them with an arrow; Suddenly they will be wounded. So they will make him stumble; Their own tongue is against them; All who see them will shake the head. Then all men will fear, And they will declare the work of God, And will consider what He has done. The righteous man will be glad in the LORD and will take refuge in Him; And all the upright in heart will glory".... Psalms 64:1-10 NASB

[1729] All "true" ministry is the fruit of holiness - without exception.

...."For it is written, You shall be holy, for I am holy".... The Amplified Translation

...."Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither [can] you unless you abide in Me. "I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing".... John 15:4-5 NASB

[1730] A "natural" faithfulness [*loyalty*] is faithful [*loyal*] only to its "own" agenda while divine [*or supernatural*] faithfulness is faithful to both pursue and carry out the Will of God on the behalf of another - regardless of the cost to themselves.

*...."Many a man proclaims his own loyalty [*allegiance*], but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

[1731] Things are about to change radically [*to the extreme*] on the financial front.

...."the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:22 NASB

...."Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:18 NASB

...."But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

[1732] An "abiding" [*dwelling in the place of a continual*] obedience produces an "abounding" Grace in one's life.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of*

an absolute faith working through a perfect love];

"abound" - to occur or exist in great quantities; to be rich or well supplied; to be filled;

Latin: "abundare" - to overflow;

...."God is able to make all Grace abound to you, so that always having all sufficiency in everything, you may have an abundance for every good deed [true Kingdom work]".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1733] For one to truly keep their eyes "fixed" on Jesus *[the Word of God]* then they must be found continually exercising an absolute faith in His "finished" Work *["the place called Done"]*.

For the failure of one to keep their eyes "fixed" on the "finished" Work of the Lord Jesus Christ will allow the Enemy to "maintain" his evil schemes against them to a degree - until such a time as that one gains a revelation of "the place called Done" through a deep and thorough repentance *[change of heart]* that will SURELY lead that one into the place of "abiding" in the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ.

...."As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation

Note: There is "a place called Done *[finished]*" - a place wherein one not only begins to grasp the reality of the "finished work" of the Lord Jesus Christ but "abides" *[dwells]* there in the power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation; the Spirit of Love; the Spirit of Truth; the Spirit of Christ etc;]*.

In this place *[true spiritual positioning]* *[Ephesians 2:4-6]*, one comes to the "full" realization of the spiritual reality behind the Cross, the Resurrection and the Ascension *[the fullness of Authority]* and, thus, they enter into the fullness of the stature of Christ *[the completeness found in Him]* - and from this holy place they come to appropriate *[receive]* the fullness of their precious inheritance *[salvation - Covenant]* and destiny, in Him *[Psalm 25:12-14]*.

[1734] No scheme of the Enemy *[no matter how elaborate]* can remain standing in the light *[revelation]* of the spiritual reality of the "finished work" of the Cross - where the Lord Jesus Christ **TOTALLY** disarmed every last power and element of darkness, FOREVER.

"elaborate" - marked by intricate and often excessive detail; complicated;

...."*[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love*".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

...."*[God {Jesus - the Word of God}] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the cross]*".... Colossians 2:15 The Amplified Translation

[1735] God's children are ALREADY set free *[healed, prosperous]* with the perfect liberty that was bought with a great price at Calvary - but how many have an "abiding" revelation of that spiritual reality?

...."*[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love*".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

[1736] There is ONLY one way for one to enter into the fullness of the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ , and that is the continual and diligent pursuit after a perfect obedience.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."*God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of Obedience] Who has been given to us*".... Romans 5:5 The Amplified

...."*There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!*".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."*Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord [Who is the Spirit of Grace, Love, Wisdom and revelation etc.] is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit*".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation

[1737] Your "harvest" has come.

...."*He changes a wilderness into a pool of water and a dry land into springs of water; And there He makes the hungry to dwell, so that they may establish an inhabited city, and sow fields and plant vineyards, and gather a fruitful harvest. Also He blesses them and they multiply*

greatly".... *Psalms 107:35-38 NASB*

....*"The people who walk in darkness will see a great light; Those who live in a dark land, the light will shine on them. You shall multiply the nation, You shall increase their gladness; They will be glad in Your presence as with the gladness of harvest, as men rejoice when they divide the spoil. For You shall break the yoke of their burden and the staff on their shoulders".... Isaiah 9:2-4 NASB*

[1738] If the "fruit" of one's life has not changed then it is certain that, in spite of any "seemingly" outward changes, their heart [*motivation*] has not changed.

....*"So every good tree bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears bad fruit. A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. "Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. So then, you will know them by their fruits. Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven [will enter.]".... Matthew 7:17-21 NASB*

[1739] The "perpetuation" of self-desire "blinds" one to the spiritual reality of the Kingdom - and the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ.

"perpetuation" - the maintaining or sustaining of something;

....*"Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh [self-desire] will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit [godly desire] will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB*

[1740] A continual faith [*trust*] in the Word [*Will*] of God causes [*empowers*] one to supercede the "mind-set" [*stronghold*] that living for oneself [*continually getting one's "own" way*] is the best course of action.

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

....*"There is a way [which seems] right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

[1741] It is time in the "inner chamber" [*on a daily basis*] that keeps one's heart "established" in the Word [*Will*] of God.

....*"Establish Your word to Your servant, as that which produces reverence for You".... Psalms 119:38 NASB*

[1742] Every financial "seed" sown in obedience [*into "fertile" soil*] by the instruction of the Holy Spirit is "incorruptible" - and, therefore, cannot fail to accomplish its [*the Father's*] perfect purpose [*as it is continually "activated" through an "abiding" {ongoing} obedience in the life of the one who has sown in obedience*] - not only in the life and ministry of the sower but also in the life and ministry that it was sown into. This [*sowing*] is the way of the Kingdom - and this is the way of true Kingdom-prosperity.

.... "**Trust** in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding..... **Honor** the LORD from your wealth and from the first of all your produce [*through sowing {by revelation} in obedience to the Holy Spirit*]; So your barns will be filled with plenty and your vats will overflow with new wine"..... Proverbs 3:5,9-10 NASB

.... "*Cast your bread on the surface of the waters, for you will find it after many days. Divide your portion to seven, or even to eight, **for you do not know what misfortune may occur on the earth.** If the clouds are full, they pour out rain upon the earth; and whether a tree falls toward the south or toward the north, wherever the tree falls, there it lies. He who watches the wind [*physical circumstances*] will not sow and he who looks at the clouds will not reap. Just as you do not know the path of the wind and how bones [*are formed*] in the womb of the pregnant woman, so you do not know the activity of God who makes all things. Sow your seed in the morning and do not be idle in the evening, for you do not know whether morning or evening sowing will succeed, or whether both of them alike will be good".... Ecclesiastes 11:1-6 NASB*

[1743] An understanding heart is a "hearing" heart - and a hearing heart is an understanding heart.

.... "*So give Your servant an understanding heart to judge your people to discern between good and evil. For who is able to judge this great people of Yours?" 1 Kings 3:9 NASB*

.... "*Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [*hear and understand*] God"..... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[1744] As one is found "abiding" in an absolute faith [*which works through a perfect Love - and manifests in a perfect obedience*] EVERY aspect of the Covenant they have with the Father [*in Christ*] is spontaneously "activated" [*that which is needful continually overtaking them in any given moment - financial prosperity, healing, favor, divine protection etc*].

For it is "obedience", and obedience alone, that allows the Father to do His part "without measure", and it is certain that He is watching over His Word/Will to perform it - in ways that are "exceeding abundantly beyond" all one could ever ask or think.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

....*"Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, and He will make them know [experience] His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB*

....*"If you listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you heed the voice of the Lord your God. Blessed shall you be in the city and blessed shall you be in the field. Blessed shall be the fruit of your body and the fruit of your ground..... Blessed shall you be when you come in and blessed shall you be when you go out. The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before your face; they shall come out against you one way and flee before you seven ways. The Lord shall command the blessing upon you in your storehouse and in all that you undertake. And He will bless you in the land [the Kingdom] which the Lord your God gives you. The Lord will establish you as a people holy to Himself, as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name [and in the presence of] the Lord, and they shall be afraid of you. And the Lord shall make you have a surplus of prosperity.... in the land [Kingdom] which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you. The Lord shall open to you His good treasury, the heavens, to give the rain of your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hands..... And the Lord shall make you the head, and not the tail; and you shall be above only, and you shall not be beneath, if you heed the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you this day and are watchful to do them. And you shall not turn aside from any of the words which I command you this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them".... Deuteronomy 28:1-14 The Amplified Translation*

[1745] Forget NONE of God's benefits!

....*"Bless the LORD, O my soul, and all that is within me, [bless] His holy name. Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget none of His benefits; Who pardons all your iniquities, Who heals all your diseases; Who redeems your life from the pit, Who crowns you with lovingkindness and compassion; Who satisfies your years with good things, [So that] your youth is renewed like the eagle".... Psalms 103:1-5 NASB*

[1746] As one faithfully enters into the "inner chamber" [*the secret place of God's Presence*] in this season - on a daily basis - their faith shall become "as fire.

....*"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God [lit. "have the God-kind of faith"]. "Truly I say to you, whoever **says** to this mountain, 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe that you have received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:22-24 NASB*

[1747] There is no control, manipulation or self-seeking in true Covenant-relationship in the Kingdom - ONLY the continual exercising of faith and love on the behalf of each other, manifesting in each one seeking the Father's "best" for the other - at ALL times.

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation

[1748] It takes the continual exercising of an absolute **faith** *[working through an "abiding" love and manifesting in a perfect obedience]* in one's own life for them to stand perfectly "in the gap" for those the Father has placed on their heart *[in their sphere of spiritual existence]*.

...."Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB

[1749] Meditate in the Word of God day and night and your heart shall be established *[Joshua 1:8]*. Harken unto *[trust in, believe]* the words that the Father speaks to you through His holy bondservants and handmaidens and you will prosper - exponentially.

"exponentially" - increase very rapidly;

"rapidly" - occurring within a short time; happening speedily; moving or acting with great speed *[in this case, bringing the necessary change in one's life quickly or suddenly]*;

...."They rose early in the morning and went out to the wilderness of Tekoa; and when they went out, Jehoshaphat stood and said, 'Listen to me, O Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem, put your trust in the LORD your God and you will be established. Put your trust in His prophets and succeed".... 2 Chronicles 20:20 NASB

[1750] The "desires" that the Father places upon His children's hearts do not come to **pass** *[fruition]* by their "own" efforts but, rather, through a steadfast adherence to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit.

...."If you live in Me [abide vitally united to Me] and My words remain in you and continue to live in your hearts, ask whatever you will [desire], and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 The Amplified Translation

[1751] The ONLY way that one can be found giving thanks to the Father with all of their heart *[on a continual basis]* is for them to be found "abiding" in a perfect obedience.

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a revelation of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit, alone.

....*"I will give thanks to the LORD with all [my] heart".... Psalms 111:1 NASB*

[1752] One cannot carry out the "Kingdom tasks" the Father has given them from now until the end of the age, and continue to live for themselves to ANY degree.

....*"For in Him [Christ] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation*

....*"put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision for the flesh in regard to its lusts [desires]".... Romans 13:14 NASB*

....*"and He died for all, so that they who live might no longer live [choose] for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:15 NASB*

[1753] The speaking of "wholesome" words *[words that are aligned with spiritual reality: the finished Work of the Lord Jesus Christ, and all that is contained within the Covenant]* impart Grace, not only to all those who cross their path but, also, to themselves.

Whereas, "unwholesome" words *[words that are in alignment with the law of sin and death]* reinforce the lies of the Enemy and, therefore, allow him to perpetuate *[perpetrate]* his schemes against them.

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

....*"[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV*

[1754] True "Kingdom-sowing" *[through an "abiding" perfect obedience]* is a spiritual law *[principle]* that ALWAYS produces spiritual *[supernatural]* results in one's life.

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a revelation of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit, alone.

... "whatever a man sows, that and that only is what he will reap. For he who sows to his own flesh (lower nature, sensuality) will from the flesh reap decay and ruin and destruction, but he who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life [true Kingdom {Covenant} prosperity]".... Galatians 6:7-8 The Amplified Translation

[1755] Spiritual [true Covenant] prosperity" includes a "financial" prosperity that has nothing whatsoever to do with the "world system".

.... "May Grace (God's favor) and peace (which is perfect well-being, all necessary good, all spiritual prosperity, and freedom from fears and agitating passions and moral conflicts) be multiplied to you in [the full, personal, precise, and correct] knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord".... 2 Peter 1:2 The Amplified Translation

.... "the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:22 NASB

.... "Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:18 NASB

.... "But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

[1756] In this hour, great "clarity" will continually "overtake" [manifest in the lives of] all those who have truly laid their lives down in the diligent pursuit of the Father's Will [Word].

"clarity" - clearness or lucidity as to perception or understanding; freedom from indistinctness or ambiguity [vagueness];

Note: Clarity is one of the 4 chief characteristics of the Third Day anointing. The other 3 are: the impartation of godly zeal, holy fire [divine Light] and power [the impartation of Grace].

.... "Come, let us return to the LORD. For He has torn [us,] but He will heal us; He has wounded [us,] but He will bandage us. He will revive us after two days; **He will raise us up on the third day, that we may live before Him.** So let us know, let us press on to know the LORD. His going forth is as certain as the dawn; And He will come to us like the rain, Like the spring rain watering the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 NASB

[1757] A continued obedience will produce the "resistance" that is necessary to put the Enemy to flight at every turn.

"obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [unction] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love];

"resist" - to withstand, strive against, or oppose; to withstand the action or effect of;

....*"Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [continually {through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will}] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

[1758] Rise up and "excel"!

"excel" - to be outstandingly good or proficient;

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[1759] There is NO such thing as faithfulness apart from the Father. There is NO such thing as trustworthiness apart from the Father. There is NO such thing as a steadfast loyalty apart from the Father. There is NO such thing as true unity and one accord apart from the Father!

And that is precisely why those who refuse to enter into the "inner chamber" [*the secret place of God's Presence*] on a regular basis are not fit [*have not allowed themselves to be fitted*] to enter into the "fullness" of true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

....*"Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

....*"For many are called [invited and summoned], but few are chosen".... Matthew 22:14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither [can] you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:4-7 NASB*

[1760] Continued obedience will lead one into an ever deepening "clarity of purpose".

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God [and His highest purpose]".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[1761] Everything in the natural is subject to change [*temporal*] while the Word [*Will*] of God abides [*remains*] forever. Therefore, let each and every one of God's children be found continually "fixing" their eyes on the "revelation" abiding in their heart.

.... "The grass withers, the flower fades, but the word of our God stands forever".... Isaiah 40:8 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1762] Many, up until this time, have continued to run from any form of "pressure" [unpleasantness] - the pressure[s] that one is certain to experience as they seek to navigate upon the "narrow path" [the highway of holiness they are called to walk upon]. But, it is certain that as one sets aside ALL fear [and, thus, begins to embrace in a steadfast faith and Love any challenge that crosses their path] that they will gain much, much revelation in their continual exercising of faith [Love] - and they will come to a deep understanding of the spiritual reality of how things truly work in the Kingdom [spiritual realm].

They will, also, continually experience the power of the Father's Love [Grace] to accomplish the "fullness" of His Will and highest purpose - even though they may "feel" like they are completely powerless at times [in relation to what they may see, feel, hear or think]. Blessed [greatly empowered] is the man/woman [in this most critical hour] who forsakes ALL fear [pride, self-sufficiency] to trust in the Father and His Word - and the Father and His Word, alone!

.... "He/she who gives attention [preeminence] to the Word shall find good, and blessed is he/she who trusts in the Lord".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB

.... "Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow (**contracted by pressure**) and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it. [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation

.... "A highway will be there, a roadway, and it will be called the Highway of Holiness. The unclean will not travel on it, but it will be for him who walks that way, and fools will not wander on it. No lion will be there, nor will any vicious beast go up on it; These will not be found there. But the redeemed will walk there, and the ransomed of the LORD will return And come with joyful shouting to Zion, with everlasting joy upon their heads. They will find gladness and joy, and sorrow and sighing will flee away".... Isaiah 35:8-10 NASB

.... "God is able to make all Grace abound to you".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB

.... "My Grace is sufficient for you, for [My] power is perfected in weakness [a true leaning of one's entire being upon God and His Word]".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

.... "There is NO fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1763] The Enemy could find no "ground" [opportunity] in the Lord Jesus - and so must it be with all those who seek to walk in and fulfill the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

.... "When the devil had finished every temptation, he left Him until an opportune time".... Luke 4:13 NASB

.... "the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB

.... "Beloved, if our heart does not condemn us, we have confidence before God; and whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do the things that are pleasing in His sight".... 1 John 3:21-22 NASB

[1764] True "sowing" in the Kingdom is a Grace [gifting, anointing] from the Father - and empowered by the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Grace] - and it is certain that He is able to make ALL Grace abound toward the one whose heart is "wholly given" to His highest purpose - on a continual basis.

.... "Now this [I say,] he who sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and he who sows bountifully will also reap bountifully. Each one [must do] just as he has purposed in his heart, not grudgingly or under compulsion, for God loves a cheerful giver. And God is able to make all Grace abound to you, so that always having all sufficiency in everything, you may have an abundance for every good deed.... Now He who supplies seed to the sower and bread for food will supply and multiply your seed for sowing and increase the harvest of your righteousness; you will be enriched in everything for all liberality".... 2 Corinthians 9:6-11 NASB

[1765] One will not enter into the fullness of true Kingdom-living [the Promised Land] until they learn to "sow" to [obey the still, small voice of] the Holy Spirit in ALL things [spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise and ministry-wise]. But as they do begin to let go of that which they have been holding back from the Father SURELY and SUPERNATURALLY He will give them superabundant entrance into their true Kingdom-position - and the true Kingdom-living [destiny] therein.

.... "The one who is taught the word is to share all good things with the one who teaches [him.] Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit [in obedience] will from the Spirit reap eternal life. Let us not lose heart in doing good, for in due time we will reap if we do not grow weary".... Galatians 6:6-9 NASB

[1766] If the one who is "ministering" has "remaining issues" in their heart and soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - through their "avoidance" of the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - then they will SURELY "minister" [*impart fear and darkness*] from that ground of fear within them rather than the Grace of God.

.... "Let NO [*not even one*] unwholesome [*unrighteously motivated, self-seeking*] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [*a word*] as is good for edification according to the need [*of the moment,*] so that it will give [*impart*] Grace [*Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.*] to those who hear [*including oneself*]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

.... "But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, so that the surpassing greatness of the power will be of God and not from ourselves; [*we are*] afflicted in every way, but not crushed; perplexed, but not despairing; persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down, but not destroyed; always carrying about in the body the dying of Jesus, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our body. For we who live are constantly being delivered over to death for Jesus' sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. So death works in us, but life in you".... 2 Corinthians 4:7-12 NASB

[1767] When one "mentally ascends" to the Word of God, their eyes are closed to what the Father sees. But in total reliance upon the Holy Spirit, "revelation knowledge" [*exact or true knowledge*] is born and their [*spiritual*] eyes are opened wide to see "all" things as He [*the Father*] sees them.

"mental ascension" - the reaching out [*"up"*] to understand the Word [*Will*] of God in one's "own" [*soulish*] strength and understanding [*intellect*];

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [*both know and understand*] God [*and His highest purposes*]".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

[1768] "Sowing" on a continual basis [*in every facet of life and ministry*] from the position of "abiding" in a perfect obedience places one in the "flow" of the supernatural [*the Father's superabundant Covenant prosperity*].

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

.... "Now this [*I say,*] he who sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and he who sows

bountifully will also reap bountifully".... 2 Corinthians 9:6 NASB

...."Cast your bread upon the waters, for you will find it after many days..... He who observes the wind [and waits for all conditions to be favorable] will not sow, and he who regards the clouds [outward circumstances] will not reap..... In the morning sow your seed, and in the evening withhold not your hands, for you know not which shall prosper, whether this or that, or whether both alike will be good".... Ecclesiastes 11:1,4,6 The Amplified Translation

[1769] Blessed - with blessings they cannot contain - are those who enter *[through a steadfast faith, love and obedience]* into the "Promised Land" *[the fullness of Kingdom-living]*.

...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

...."For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing,' says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 4:1-3 NASB

...."When the LORD brought back the captive ones of Zion, we were like those who dream. Then our mouth was filled with laughter and our tongue with joyful shouting; Then they said among the nations, 'The Lord has done great things for them.' The LORD has done great things for us; We are glad... Those who sow in tears shall reap with joyful shouting. He who goes to and fro weeping, carrying [his] bag of seed, shall indeed come again with a shout of joy, bringing his sheaves [with him.]".... Psalms 126:1-6 NASB

[1770] One cannot walk in the power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]* with their eyes on *[heart in]* the "world".

...."Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him".... 1 John 2:15 NASB

[1771] One's entrance into true Sonship/Daughtership *[and the true Kingdom-position {positioning}]* will be the catalyst to the supernatural unity and one accord that shall now begin to manifest in the midst of all those who truly love God.

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons/daughters of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons/daughters by which we cry out, 'Abba! Father!' The Spirit Himself testifies with

*our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we **suffer** with [Him] so that we may also be glorified with [Him.]".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB*

"suffering" - The "suffering" that we are called to in this earth is to stand continually against all the things which we have been redeemed from. It is in no way associated with physical sickness or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death, but rather it is to continually release faith in the Word of God - regardless of the pressure of the circumstances which surround us. As our minds become transformed and renewed to the Word of God, "suffering" *[for righteousness' sake]* shall become the joyful opportunity to further establish God's Kingdom in the earth it was intended to be rather than the sorrowful, painful, concept "religion" has made it to be through unbelief!

The time frame we are now entering into is like no other and we must all find our "proper position" within the framework of the "heavenly blueprint" through an "abiding" consecration unto the Father and His Word. Again, our "suffering" *[for righteousness' sake]* is the absolute and continual stand against ALL that we have been redeemed from in Christ – through an "abiding" faith, love and obedience.

...."Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard [it,] and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. "They will be Mine," says the LORD of hosts, "on the day that I prepare [My] own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him." So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him".... Malachi 3:16-18 NASB

*...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life *[love, truth, revelation, righteousness]* forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

[1772] One cannot enter into the place of "abiding" *[dwelling]* in perfect liberty apart from an absolute faith *[trust]*.

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom). [Isa. 61:1, 2.]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

[1773] When a heart is "wholly given" THEN the seeds that they sow are simply the spontaneous manifestation of the Father's Love "abiding" within their heart. Whether that seed is sown through a spoken or written word, a financial seed sown, or seeds sown into another's life through prayer, the seed that is sown in "perfect obedience" to the still, small, voice of the Holy Spirit has within it the capacity *[divine Power and capability]* to bring to pass the "fullness" of

the Father's divine purpose.

....*"For as the rain and snow come down from the heavens, and return not there again, but water the earth and make it bring forth and sprout, that it may give seed to the sower and bread to the eater, [II Cor. 9:10.] So shall My word [Will] be that goes forth out of My [one's] mouth: it shall not return to Me void [without producing any effect, useless], but it shall accomplish that which I please and purpose, and it shall prosper in the thing for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 The Amplified Translation*

[1774] Sowing in the Kingdom *[through a perfect obedience]* is a "supernatural" act that allows one full access into God's Kingdom-financial system - a divinely inspired and empowered "system" that is FAR ABOVE the "world-system" and its ways.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love];*

....*"There is one who scatters, and [yet] increases all the more, And there is one who withholds what is justly due, [and yet it results] only in want. The generous man will be prosperous, and he who waters will himself be watered".... Proverbs 11:24-25 NASB*

....*"But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as [it is] this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB*

[1775] Spiritual reality *[the reality of who one is in Christ]* dictates that each and every one of God's children have the "Mind of Christ". Therefore, He *[the Father]* expects their "thinking" to be a "Kingdom-thinking" *[bringing EVERY thought captive to the reality of who they are, in Christ]* that is the spontaneous fruit of a "Kingdom-consciousness" *[a continual awareness of His Kingdom]*- and a life lived with both feet planted therein.

....*"For who has known or understood the mind (the counsels and purposes) of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ (the Messiah) and do hold the thoughts (feelings and purposes) of His heart [Isa. 40:13]".... 1 Corinthians 2:16 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1776] It is very important for God's children to learn how to "lock" things in prayer. How does one lock things in prayer? Having given the Word *[Will]* of God preeminence in their heart on a continual basis they must then be found hearkening to the voice of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]* for He will give them the "authoritative proclamations" *[absolute decrees]* that will lock things in place spiritually.

Once that is done, they will simply place that which they were praying over into the folder marked "the place called Done" - and, thus, from that point forth EVERY word they speak and every action they take will be a "corresponding" word and action that is rooted and grounded in faith, love and obedience *[aligned to that which they have prayed {decreed}]*.

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by the "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

*...."pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1
Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

...."faith, if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation

[1777] One cannot be a "sign and wonder" financially - to all those who cross their path - if they are enslaved with debt.

"debt" - a liability or obligation to pay or render something; the condition of being under such an obligation;

[1778] It is the Father's desire to "attack" debt and lack in the lives of all those who truly love *[obey]* Him in this hour.

"attack" - to set upon in a forceful, violent, hostile, or aggressive way *[in this case, by God, Himself, as He moves to fulfill His Covenant of Kingdom-prosperity in this hour]*;

*...."Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant"....
Psalms 25:12-14 NASB*

*...."But you shall [earnestly] remember the Lord your God, for it is He Who gives you power to get wealth, that He may establish His covenant which He swore to your fathers"....
Deuteronomy 8:18 The Amplified Translation*

...."If you listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His

commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you heed the voice of the Lord your God. Blessed shall you be in the city and blessed shall you be in the field. Blessed shall be the fruit of your body and the fruit of your ground..... Blessed shall you be when you come in and blessed shall you be when you go out. The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before your face; they shall come out against you one way and flee before you seven ways. The Lord shall command the blessing upon you in your storehouse and in all that you undertake. And He will bless you in the land [the Kingdom] which the Lord your God gives you. The Lord will establish you as a people holy to Himself, as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name [and in the presence of] the Lord, and they shall be afraid of you. And the Lord shall make you have a surplus of prosperity.... in the land [Kingdom] which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you. The Lord shall open to you His good treasury, the heavens, to give the rain of your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hands..... And the Lord shall make you the head, and not the tail; and you shall be above only, and you shall not be beneath, if you heed the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you this day and are watchful to do them. And you shall not turn aside from any of the words which I command you this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them".... Deuteronomy 28:1-14 The Amplified Translation

[1779] One cannot continue to "sweep things under the carpet" and expect to walk into the fullness of their destiny.

...."For nothing is hidden that will not become evident, nor [anything] secret that will not be known and come to light".... Luke 8:17 NASB

[1780] One must begin to view the "fullness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ, as the "pearl of great price". For the fullness of their precious destiny represents ALL that the Father created them for, in Christ, from before the foundations of the earth - and the ONLY way for one to both enter into and achieve that goal is from the position of a heart that is "wholly given" to Him.

...."Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it".... Matthew 13:44-46 NASB

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your might".... Deuteronomy 6:5 NASB

...."For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined (planned beforehand) for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good

life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1781] Whoever *[whatever]* one "trusts" in *[in the depths of their heart]* is who *[what]* they truly love.

...."as he *[a man/woman]* thinketh *[imagines]* in his/her heart *[spirit]*, so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[1782] To the depth that one "allows" the deeper working of the Cross in their lives, it is to that degree that they will partake of the reality of true Kingdom-living.

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven *[will enter.]*".... Matthew 7:21 NASB

...."Then Jesus said to His disciples, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it; but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it'..... Matthew 16:24-25 NASB

...."I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the *[life]* which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB

[1783] It takes an "absolute faith" *[trust in the Father and His Word]* for one to continually be found "expecting the unexpected".

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things *[we]* hope for, being the proof of things *[we]* do not see and the conviction of their reality *[faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]*".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

[1784] Faith works *[is activated and energized]* by Love and manifests in a perfect obedience *[the carrying out of God's Will]*. Pride *[unbelief]* works *[is activated and energized]* through fear and manifests in disobedience *[self-agenda]*.

.... "For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

[1785] If one is truly "rooted and grounded" in the Father's Love [true Nature and Character] THEN they will not grow "weary" [be discouraged in any way].

.... "the one who sows to the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] will from the Spirit reap eternal life. Let us not lose heart in doing good, for in due time we will reap if we do not grow weary".... Galatians 6:8-9 NASB

.... "For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; [and] that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB

.... "But those who wait for the Lord [who expect, look for, and hope in Him] shall change and renew their strength and power; they shall lift their wings and mount up [close to God] as eagles [mount up to the sun]; they shall run and not be weary, they shall walk and not faint or become tired. [Heb. 12:1-3. "... Isaiah 40:31 The Amplified Translation

[1786] "Focusing on "time" [and the natural realm] is counterproductive to the exercising of an absolute faith [trust].

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1787] The "inner chamber" [the secret place of God's Presence] is the perfect environment for one to regain their "spiritual perspective" - which, in turn, will give them the necessary

understanding *[wisdom and empowerment]* where their physical *[temporal]* circumstances are concerned.

....*"Trust in the LORD with ALL your heart and do not lean on your own understanding [independent thought]. In ALL your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

[1788] Every last child of God, and their ministry *[true Kingdom-position - both individually and corporately]*, is equal *[in importance]* in the Father's Eyes.

....*"For even as the body is one and [yet] has many members, and all the members of the body, though they are many, are one body, so also is Christ. For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body, whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free, and we were all made to drink of one Spirit. For the body is not one member, but many. If the foot says, "Because I am not a hand, I am not [a part] of the body," it is not for this reason any the less [a part] of the body. And if the ear says, "Because I am not an eye, I am not [a part] of the body," it is not for this reason any the less [a part] of the body. If the whole body were an eye, where would the hearing be? If the whole were hearing, where would the sense of smell be? But now God has placed the members, each one of them, in the body, just as He desired. If they were all one member, where would the body be? But now there are many members, but one body. And the eye cannot say to the hand, "I have no need of you"; or again the head to the feet, "I have no need of you." On the contrary, it is much truer that the members of the body which seem to be weaker are necessary; and those [members] of the body which we deem less honorable, on these we bestow more abundant honor, and our less presentable members become much more presentable, whereas our more presentable members have no need [of it.] But God has [so] composed the body, giving more abundant honor to that [member] which lacked, so that there may be no division in the body, but [that] the members may have the same care for one another. And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with it; if [one] member is honored, all the members rejoice with it. Now you are Christ's body, and individually members of it".... 1 Corinthians 12:12-27 NASB*

[1789] A "pure" heart is simply a heart that is "wholly given" to the Father *[and to His Will {Word}]* - above ALL else.

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[1790] The Grace that is imparted to one's heart in the "inner chamber" each morning will manifest perfectly throughout the day - regardless of any situation or decision they face. Therefore, simply trust God's Grace and Power *[Love]* - which is working in you, continually *[regardless of how you might feel in any given moment]* - and at the end of the day you will have a deep assurance in your heart that you did and said the right things *[walked in the paths of righteousness]*.

.... "He [the Father] restores my soul; He guides me in paths of righteousness for His name's sake" Psalms 23:3 Literal Translation

.... "In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}] " Proverbs 12:28 NASB

.... "And He has said to me, 'My Grace is sufficient for you, for power is perfected in weakness.' Most gladly, therefore, I will rather boast about my weaknesses, so that the power of Christ may dwell in me" 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[1791] Bringing EVERY thought captive takes practice BUT when it is practiced diligently day after day it bears MUCH fruit in one's life.

.... "We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will] " 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

.... "For who has known or understood the mind (the counsels and purposes) of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ (the Messiah) and do hold the thoughts (feelings and purposes) of His heart. [Isa. 40:13.]" 1 Corinthians 2:16 The Amplified Translation

[1792] Obedience in "food" intake [the fasted life] will lead to obedience [liberty] in every other area - not to mention much "revelation" - as one "allows" the Holy Spirit to feed them with the food [both spiritual and physical] that is needful for them"....

.... "feed me with the food that is needful for me" Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation

[1793] Stubbornness [and the spirit thereof] ONLY comes out [is removed] by prayer and fasting on the part of the one being held captive.

Prayer being defined as intimate fellowship and ongoing communication with the Father and His Word [something that is both established and maintained by obedience in entering into the "inner chamber" each day], and "fasting" being defined as not only any particular fast the Holy Spirit leads one to partake of it also means living the "fasted life" - which is simply a life of self-denial [an abiding obedience].

.... "pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]" 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB

.... "Is this not the fast which I choose, to loosen the bonds of wickedness, to undo the bands of the yoke, and to let the oppressed go free and break every yoke?.... If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:6, 13-14a NASB

[1794] The closer one draws to the Father [and, therefore, to His Word] in the "inner chamber", the clearer ALL "true" doctrine [and the true prophetic timetable] will become - by the power [Light] of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] abiding within them.

.... "Draw near to God and He will draw near to you".... James 4:8a NASB

[1795] "Prayer" in this final hour will be found to be mostly "authoritative proclamation" - based upon a "revelation" from the Father's heart to the heart that is truly seeking Him [His highest purpose in all things].

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [empowered by the "spirit of faith"] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [in Christ] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

.... "pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB

.... "But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right)".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1796] When one is truly trusting in the Father and His Word with ALL of their heart EVERYTHING they are trusting Him for will ALWAYS work out perfectly - and to His greatest Glory [regardless of what it may "look" like or "feel" like for them in the process].

.... "Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1797] Keeping one's eyes "fixed" [*focused*] on the Father's Heart - and, therefore, His Word - cannot fail to produce "a time of refreshing" for one in His Presence.

.... "let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [*from all that will distract*] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [*giving the first incentive for our belief*] and is also its Finisher [*bringing it to maturity and perfection*]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

.... "He who has My commandments [*gained a revelation of the Father's Will*] and keeps [*remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does*] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [*remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do*] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [*have living and ongoing communion*] with him [*in the "inner chamber"*]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[1798] It will take a continual "alertness" [*sensitivity and yieldedness to the Holy Spirit*] on the part of the "true" [*faithful*] sons and daughters of God from here on in to receive [*and walk in*] the Father's "best" - as well as, victoriously defend against the Enemy's schemes.

.... "Be of sober [*spirit,*] be on the alert. Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour. But resist him, firm in [*your*] faith".... 1 Peter 5:8-9 NASB

.... "Watch over your heart [*spirit*] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [*the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}*]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "But in all these things we overwhelmingly conquer through Him who loved us. For I am convinced that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers, nor height, nor depth, nor any other created thing, will be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 8:37-39 NASB

[1799] True" Covenant-relationships are necessary ON EVERY LEVEL [*friends, family relationships, marriages, ministry associations etc.*] in the midst of all those who truly love God - the most important one [*and the prerequisite for all "true" relationship*] being one's relationship with the Father [*and His Word*] in the "inner chamber" [*the secret place of God's Presence*].

The difference between true Covenant-relationship and "soulish" relationship is that true Covenant-relationship [*again, on EVERY level*] has the Father directly involved in it ALL of the time [*Heart to heart to heart - one might say*] while soulish relationship remains, in essence, "self-serving" [*selfish*] - regardless of how good it may appear [*for a time*] "outwardly".

.... "You will know them by their fruits. Grapes are not gathered from thorn [bushes] nor figs from thistles, are they? So every good tree bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears bad fruit. A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. So then, you will know them by their fruits. Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven [will enter.]".... Matthew 7:16-21 NASB

.... "Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, wisdom righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

.... "Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a "concurring" revelation of the Father's Will]?".... Amos 3:3 KJV

"concurring" - to agree; be of the same mind and heart; be in accord;

Latin: **"concurrere"** - to run together;

.... "Again I tell you, if two of you on earth agree [harmonize together, make a symphony together] about whatever [anything and everything] they may ask, it will come to pass and be done for them by My Father in heaven. For wherever two or three are gathered [drawn together as My followers] in [into] My name, there I AM in the midst of them".... Matthew 18:19-20 The Amplified Translation

[1800] "Looking back" [in the spiritual context] speaks of one "turning back" in their heart to the "world" and its ways [fear, pride, idolatry, fear of man, self-agenda etc.].

To "abide" [be found dwelling] in the Kingdom one MUST keep their eyes "fixed" [focused clearly] on Jesus [the Word {Will} of God].

.... "But Jesus said to him, "No one, after putting his hand to the plow and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God".... Luke 9:62 NASB

.... "Brethren, I do not regard myself as having laid hold of [it] yet; but one thing [I do:] forgetting what [lies] behind and reaching forward to what [lies] ahead, I press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 3:13-14 NASB

.... "Do not love or cherish the world or the things that are in the world. If anyone loves the world, love for the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world--the lust of the flesh [craving for sensual gratification] and the lust of the eyes [greedy longings of the mind] and the pride of life [assurance in one's own resources or in the stability of earthly things] - these do not come from the Father but are from the world [itself]. And the world passes away and

disappears, and with it the forbidden cravings (the passionate desires, the lust) of it; but he who does the will of God and carries out His purposes in his life abides (remains) forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 The Amplified Translation

[1801] The pathway to "abiding" in perfect liberty is found in bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of the Father's Love, the Word of God [*and His Finished Work*], the ministry of the Holy Spirit and the effectual working of the precious Blood [*of Jesus*].

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom)".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

...."For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined (planned beforehand) for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1802] Always remember: the mighty oak starts with one small seed. In other words, one small seed can turn the course of a person's destiny - whereas, many eloquent or persuasive words spoken in one's own strength and understanding [*self-righteousness*] serve only to move one further away from the Father and His Word..

...."And when I came to you, brethren, I did not come with superiority of speech or of wisdom, proclaiming to you the testimony of God. For I determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. I was with you in weakness and in fear and in much trembling, and my message and my preaching were not in persuasive words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power, so that your faith would not rest on the wisdom of men, but on the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:1-5 NASB

[1803] The purpose of a "marriage" [*true Covenant-relationship between a man, a woman and God*] that is ordained [*divinely ordered*] by the Father is for them to fulfill their destiny and calling upon their lives - both individually and corporately - entirely empowered by the Holy Spirit [*as is the case with all true Covenant-relationship on every level*].

...."Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring revelation of the Father's Will]".... Amos 3:3 KJV

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, coming down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard, coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, wisdom righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

[1804] The Heavenly Father will SURELY reveal the deepest desires of His heart to all those who seek Him in righteousness *[from the position of a heart "wholly given" to His highest Will and purpose]*.

....*"For I know the plans that I have for you," declares the LORD, 'plans for welfare and not for calamity to give you a future and a hope. Then you will call upon Me and come and pray to Me, and I will listen to you. You will seek Me and find [Me] when you search for Me with all your heart'.... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB*

....*"You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your might".... Deuteronomy 6:5 NASB*

[1805] It is EXTREMELY important in this hour for every last one of God's children to partake of only those "ministries" that the Father, by His Spirit, directly leads them to partake of. For any other path one takes will SURELY lead them into some form of confusion and darkness concerning spiritual things.

....*"But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

....*"Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow (contracted by pressure) and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it. [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"God is not [a God] of confusion but of peace".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 NASB*

....*"But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right), and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1806] Fasting *[in obedience to the Holy Spirit]* has many benefits *[spirit, soul and body]* but one of the main ones is that it keeps one "alert" - spiritually speaking.

....*"Blow a trumpet in Zion, consecrate a fast, proclaim a solemn assembly".... Joel 2:15 NASB*

....*"Be of sober [spirit,] be on the alert. Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour. But resist him, firm in [your] faith".... 1 Peter 5:8-9 NASB*

....*"Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [continually {through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will}] and he will flee from*

you".... James 4:7 NASB

[1807] A steadfast *[perfect]* obedience is sustained by faith *[Love and trust]*.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."Although He was a Son, He learned obedience from the things which He suffered *[continually resisted in faith]*. And having been made perfect, He became to all those who obey Him the source of eternal salvation".... Hebrews 5:8-9 NASB

[1808] Meditate upon the Word of God until it "permeates" *[becomes one with]* your spirit - for it is from that point that it will truly become more real to you than that which is "temporal" *[outward circumstances]*.

Begin to access *[appropriate]* God's Grace, by faith, on a continual basis - "knowing" *[maintaining a deep revelation of the spiritual reality]* that there is NO good in the "flesh" *[soulical nature]* to obey Him or to please Him in any way.

It is certain, these things are the way to one's "superabundant entrance" into true Kingdom-living and the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ.

"temporal" - lasting, existing, serving, or effective for a time only; not permanent;

...."This Book of the Law *[the Word of God]* shall not depart *[stop being in your heart and spoken]* out of your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, that you may observe and do according to ALL that is written in it. For THEN you shall make your way prosperous, and THEN you shall deal wisely and have good success".... Joshua 1:8 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen *[the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses]* but to the things that are unseen *[through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]*; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) *[subject to change]*, but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting *[Eternal]*".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh; for the willing is

present in me, but the doing of the good [is] not".... Romans 7:18 NASB

[1809] One's entrance into the place *[the "inner chamber", abiding in Christ]* wherein they begin to see ALL things *[including others]* through the Father's eyes *[Heart]* is of the utmost importance.

...."He who dwells in the shelter of the Most High Will abide in the shadow of the Almighty".... Psalms 91:1 NASB

...."Dwell in Me, and I will dwell in you. [Live in Me, and I will live in you.] Just as no branch can bear fruit of itself without abiding in (being vitally united to) the vine, neither can you bear fruit unless you abide in Me".... John 15:4 The Amplified Translation

[1810] It is very important for one to keep their eyes "fixed" *[focused perfectly]* on Jesus *[a revelation of the Father's Will]* at ALL times in the "environment" that they are "presently" in - NOT the Enemy, and his lying tactics *[schemes]*.

For obedience *[an absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word]* in one's "present" environment allows Him *[the Father]* to continually establish *[unfold]* His "best" for them "environment-wise" - and in every other facet of their life and ministry.

...."let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

[1811] Perfect obedience on the part of God's children, and entrance into the "fullness" of the perfect liberty that has ALREADY been purchased for them by the precious Blood of the Lord Jesus Christ, run hand in hand.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord [Who is the Spirit of Love] is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

...."When you were dead in your transgressions and the uncircumcision of your flesh, He made you alive together with Him, having forgiven us all our transgressions, having canceled out the certificate of debt consisting of decrees against us, which was hostile to us; and He has taken it out of the way, having nailed it to the cross. When He had disarmed the rulers and authorities, He made a public display of them, having triumphed over them through Him".... Colossians 2:13-15 NASB

[1812] When one stands in faith in their Covenant through ANY form *[type]* of the Enemy's attack THEN it is certain that any "weapon" sent against them will not only NOT prosper but, ultimately, it will also serve as a springboard to even "higher ground" *[spiritually]* in that individual's life - and bring "multiplied harm" upon the Enemy and his forces *[strongholds]*.

....*"No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn [both convict and show to be in the wrong through your continued love and obedience]. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and **their vindication is from Me,**" declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB*

[1813] One of the main tasks of a "true working" five-fold ministry is simply to be a vessel of "confirmation" for those who have placed fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" first and foremost in their lives - and, thus, already have "seeds of revelation" planted in their heart from their time spent with Him.

....*"And His gifts were [varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us] some to be apostles (special messengers), some prophets (inspired preachers and expounders), some evangelists (preachers of the Gospel, traveling missionaries), some pastors (shepherds of His flock) and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints (His consecrated people), [that they should do] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body (the church), [That it might develop] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the [full and accurate] knowledge of the Son of God, that [we might arrive] at really mature manhood (the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection), the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed [like ships] to and fro between chance gusts of teaching and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, [the prey of] the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, [gamblers engaged] in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead. Rather, let our lives lovingly express truth [in all things, speaking truly, dealing truly, living truly]. Enfolded in love, let us grow up in every way and in all things into Him Who is the Head, [even] Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). For because of Him the whole body (the church, in all its various parts), closely joined and firmly knit together by the joints and ligaments with which it is supplied, when each part [with power adapted to its need] is working properly [in all its functions], grows to full maturity, building itself up in love".... Ephesians 4:11-16 The Amplified Translation*

[1814] It is of the utmost importance for each and every child of God to NEVER base their thinking *[at least, as their final authority]* upon "outward" circumstances or the limitations of the "world" *[temporal realm]*. For "faith" *[trust]* is defined as one keeping their eyes "fixed" *[focused with great intent]* upon the things that are "unseen" *[by one's five physical senses]*.

....*"when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith [the exercising of an absolute trust in God] on the earth?" Luke 18:8 NASB*

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [*subject to change*], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [*Eternal*]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 *The Amplified Translation*

...."By faith Enoch was taken up so that he would not see death; and he was not found because God took him up; for he obtained the witness that before his being taken up he was pleasing to God. And without faith it is impossible to please [*Him,*] for he who comes to God must believe that He is and [*that*] He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:5-6 *NASB*

[1815] All those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the Father will experience [*and ARE experiencing in these days*] complete healing and divine restoration in EVERY way. In these days, the effectual power of the precious Blood of the Lord Jesus Christ [*which is All-Powerful!*] will totally "obliterate" every last "vestige" of the Enemy's vile schemes and actions against them [*bring to nothing, forever, both the memory of - and their power to affect you in any way*].

In these days, the Father will perfectly restore their trust - first in Him and, then, for those that He will bring across their path - both now and in the glorious days ahead. On their part, it is just simply [*but absolutely*] a matter of focusing in on Jesus [*the Word of God*] and His "finished" work.

For it is faith [*trust in the Father and, therefore, in His Word*] - and faith alone - that empowers one to enter into the place of "abiding" in perfect liberty [*the place of "overcoming" continually*].

"vestige" - a mark, trace, or visible evidence of something that is no longer present or in existence;

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 *NASB*

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit [*of Grace*], and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom) [*Isa. 61:1, 2*]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 *The Amplified Translation*

...."For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:11-12 *NASB*

[1816] There is much "distraction" [*leading one away from the "narrow path"*] and a multitude of things that are very gratifying to one's soul [*mind, will, emotions*] in the church at large. BUT, it is certain that once one has truly experienced the depths of the Father's Love in the "inner

chamber" *[the secret place of His Presence]* their heart could NEVER settle for less than His "best" *[highest Will and purpose]* on every level of their existence *[spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise or ministry-wise]*.

....*"Now as they were travelling along, He entered a village; and a woman named Martha welcomed Him into her home. She had a sister called Mary, who was seated at the Lord's feet, listening to His word. But Martha was distracted with all her preparations; and she came up [to Him] and said, "Lord, do You not care that my sister has left me to do all the serving alone? Then tell her to help me." But the Lord answered and said to her, "Martha, Martha, you are worried and bothered about so many things; but [only] one thing is necessary, for Mary has chosen the good part, which shall not be taken away from her"...* Luke 10:38-42 NASB

[1817] "Immersing" *[saturating]* oneself in the Word of God - and the anointed teachings that are the spontaneous fruit of my true servants *[both handmaidens and bondservants]* - will position one perfectly *[spiritually]* for the glorious days ahead.

....*"This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success"....* Joshua 1:8 NASB

....*"My son, attend to my words; consent and submit to my sayings. Let them not depart from your sight; keep them in the center of your heart. For they are life to those who find them, healing and health to all their flesh. Keep and guard your heart with all vigilance and above all that you guard, for out of it flow the springs of life"....* Proverbs 4:20-23 *The Amplified Translation*

[1818] As in ALL things, put yourself continually in a position *[the "inner chamber"]* to hear the still, small voice *[impressions]* of the Holy Spirit - and, then, when He speaks to your heart *[spirit]* do EXACTLY what He says to do or say. This is what truly defines "abiding" *[dwelling]* in the Wisdom of God - for each and every one of His precious children.

....*"The fear [reverence] of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom; A good understanding have all those who do [His commandments;] His praise endures forever"....* Psalms 111:10 NASB

....*"For the LORD gives wisdom; From His mouth [come] knowledge and understanding. He stores up sound wisdom for the upright; [He is] a shield to those who walk in integrity"....* Proverbs 2:6-7 NASB

....*"How blessed is the man who finds Wisdom and the man who gains understanding. For her profit is better than the profit of silver and her gain better than fine gold. She is more precious than jewels; And nothing you desire compares with her. Long life is in her right hand; In her left hand are riches and honor. Her ways are pleasant ways and all her paths are peace.*

*She is a tree of life to those who take hold of her, and happy are all who hold her fast"....
Proverbs 3:13-18 NASB*

[1819] The "inner chamber" is most certainly the place wherein the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*] makes all things clear to one's heart - both inwardly and outwardly [*in their outward sphere of existence*].

...."For nothing is hidden that will not become evident, nor [anything] secret that will not be known and come to light. So take care how you listen; for whoever has, to him [more] shall be given; and whoever does not have, even what he thinks he has shall be taken away from him".... Luke 8:17-18 NASB

...."each man's work will become evident; for the day will show it because it is [to be] revealed with fire, and the fire itself will test the quality of each man's work".... 1 Corinthians 3:13 NASB

[1820] The more one spends time with the Father and Jesus in the "secret place" [*the "inner chamber"*] the more their spirit man remains in a place of dominance over their soul [*mind, will, emotions*] and body. This causes one's spirit to become more and more sensitive to the things of the spiritual realm - unto a perfect discernment [*understanding*] in [*of*] ALL things.

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

...."Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB

[1821] It is ONLY God's Grace that can lead and guide and keep one on the "narrow path" of perfect obedience. All one needs to do is simply "access" that Grace on a continual basis - through the exercising of an absolute faith and trust in the Father [*in His Word {Will for their lives}*].

"perfect obedience" - the seeking after and gaining a "revelation" of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfilment from beginning to end [*regardless of how long that may take*] in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Christ etc.*], alone.

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "My Grace is sufficient for you, for [My] power is perfected in weakness [a true leaning of one's entire being upon God and His Word]".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[1822] It is the impartation of Love and Grace that one receives in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of God's Presence] on a daily basis that will truly "touch" [impact] lives and reap a great "harvest" [both individually in their own life and, corporately, with those the Father has "divinely connected" them to] in this final hour.

.... "Your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In holy array, from the womb of the dawn [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:3 NASB

[1823] Every "seed" that is sown in faith [Love] and obedience [Wisdom] will experience [must have] a superabundant "resurrection" - a superabundant "explosion" that will result in the "perfect" fulfilment of the Father's highest Will and purpose for the aforementioned seed that has been sown.

.... "the one who sows to the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Grace etc.] will from the Spirit reap eternal life [Wisdom, Love, Light, Grace etc.]".... Galatians 6:8 NASB

.... "I [Wisdom] love those who love me; And those who diligently seek me will find me. Riches and honor are with me, enduring wealth and righteousness. My fruit is better than gold, even pure gold, And my yield [better] than choicest silver. I walk in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of justice, to endow those who love me with wealth, that I may fill their treasuries".... Proverbs 8:17-21 NASB

[1824] A revelation of the "seed-principle" found in the Word of God opens the door to the "mysteries of superabundance" in the Kingdom in one's life and ministry.

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding..... Honor the LORD from your wealth and from the first of all your produce [through sowing {by revelation} in obedience to the Holy Spirit]; So your barns will be filled with plenty and your vats will overflow with new wine"..... Proverbs 3:5,9-10 NASB

.... "Cast your bread on the surface of the waters, for you will find it after many days. Divide your portion to seven, or even to eight, for you do not know what misfortune may occur on the earth. If the clouds are full, they pour out rain upon the earth; and whether a tree falls toward the south or toward the north, wherever the tree falls, there it lies. He who watches the wind [physical circumstances] will not sow and he who looks at the clouds will not reap. Just as you do not know the path of the wind and how bones [are formed] in the womb of the pregnant

woman, so you do not know the activity of God who makes all things. Sow your seed in the morning and do not be idle in the evening, for you do not know whether morning or evening sowing will succeed, or whether both of them alike will be good".... Ecclesiastes 11:1-6 NASB

[1825] Sowing" in the Kingdom is a manifestation of God's Grace. It is a divine enablement in every way - with a view to fulfilling the Father's highest purpose in the life and ministry of the sower and, also, the life and ministry being sown into.

....*"Now this [I say,] he who sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and he who sows bountifully will also reap bountifully. Each one [must do] just as he has purposed in his heart, not grudgingly or under compulsion, for God loves a cheerful giver. And God is able to make all grace abound to you, so that always having all sufficiency in everything, you may have an abundance for every good deed.... Now He who supplies seed to the sower and bread for food will supply and multiply your seed for sowing and increase the harvest of your righteousness; you will be enriched in everything for all liberality".... 2 Corinthians 9:6-11 NASB*

[1826] Many still believe that their "financial deliverance" is in their prayer but it is not! It is certain that even though the Father has heard their prayers on High, their financial deliverance is in the "seed" that He calls on them to sow. In light of these things, then, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one who desires to enter into the place of abiding in perfect liberty where finances are concerned to position themselves to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit regarding whatever instruction He would give them in this matter of sowing.

For it is obedience that continually "activates" one's Covenant with the Father - and it is a continued *[abiding]* obedience that will ultimately lead one into a deep and abiding revelation of the fullness of their precious inheritance *[Covenant with Me]* in Christ.

....*"Let him who receives instruction in the Word [of God] share all good things with his teacher [contributing to his support]. Do not be deceived and deluded and misled; God will not allow Himself to be sneered at (scorned, disdained, or mocked by mere pretensions or professions, or by His precepts being set aside.) [He inevitably deludes himself who attempts to delude God.] For whatever a man sows, that and that only is what he will reap. For he who sows to his own flesh (lower nature, sensuality) will from the flesh reap decay and ruin and destruction, but he who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life. And let us not lose heart and grow weary and faint in acting nobly and doing right, for in due time and at the appointed season we shall reap, if we do not loosen and relax our courage and faint".... Galatians 6:6-9 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now this [I say,] he who sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and he who sows bountifully will also reap bountifully. Each one [must do] just as he has purposed in his heart, not grudgingly or under compulsion, for God loves a cheerful giver. And God is able to make all grace abound to you, so that always having all sufficiency in everything, you may have an abundance for every good deed.... **Now He who supplies seed to the sower and bread for food will supply and multiply your seed for sowing and increase the harvest of your righteousness;***

you will be enriched in everything for all liberality".... 2 Corinthians 9:6-11 NASB

[1827] "True "compassion" is rooted and grounded in the Father's Love *[which rises up from the Holy Spirit into one's spirit - which, then, influences their soul {mind, will, emotions}]* and releases the anointing *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love]* while "soulish" emotion is rooted and grounded in fear and pride *[selfishness]* and is always influenced from the "outside" *[temporal circumstances]* through the five physical senses. This is precisely why the Enemy continually tries to keep the children of God bound to the realm of "soulish" emotion, compassion etc. - for then he is able to control them to a certain degree *[through fear and pride]*.

...."Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

...."For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB

[1828] The true spiritual environments that the Father will establish in the midst of His remnant Church in this hour will be established in "the sphere of the Kingdom" - and NOT by the "organizational hand" of man.

"sphere" - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

"Kingdom" - the domain *[sphere]* wherein the spiritual sovereignty of God or Jesus Christ extends, whether in heaven or on earth;

...."All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, and Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom And talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts And the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB

...."Your kingdom come. Your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven".... Matthew 6:10 NASB

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he

who does the will of My Father who is in heaven [will enter.]".... Matthew 7:21 NASB

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], AND THEN all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1829] Seed sowing Wisdom *[revelation]* "abiding" in one's heart *[and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit]* releases a "breakthrough anointing" in the life of the one who is faithful to hear and obey the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit.

...."Behold, days are coming, declares the Lord, when the plowman will overtake the reaper and the treader of grapes him who sows seed; When the mountains will drip sweet wine and all the hills will be dissolved".... Amos 9:13 NASB

*...."For thus says the LORD of hosts, 'Once more in a little while, I am going to shake the heavens and the earth, the sea also and the dry land. 'I will shake all the nations; and **they will come with the wealth of all nations, and I will fill this house with glory,**' says the LORD of hosts. 'The silver is Mine and the gold is Mine,' declares the LORD of hosts. 'The latter glory of this house will be greater than the former,' says the LORD of hosts, 'and in this place I will give peace,' declares the LORD of hosts".... Haggai 2:6-9 NASB*

[1830] Every "seed" that is sown in faith *[Love]* and obedience *[Wisdom]* will experience *[must have]* a superabundant "resurrection" - a superabundant "explosion" that will result in the "perfect" fulfilment of the Father's highest Will and purpose for the aforementioned seed that has been sown.

...."the one who sows to the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Grace etc.] will from the Spirit reap eternal life [Wisdom, Love, Light, Grace etc.]".... Galatians 6:8 NASB

...."I [Wisdom] love those who love me; And those who diligently seek me will find me. Riches and honor are with me, enduring wealth and righteousness. My fruit is better than gold, even pure gold, And my yield [better] than choicest silver. I walk in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of justice, to endow those who love me with wealth, that I may fill their treasuries".... Proverbs 8:17-21 NASB

[1831] It is as one truly enters into "rest" that they will be positioned to receive ALL that the Father has for them *[spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship/divine connection-wise. location/environment-wise and ministry-wise]* in this most critical and glorious hour.

For when one has truly entered into divine rest they will have ceased striving in their "own" strength and wisdom - and, thus, they will be found abiding in the place of "revelation" concerning all things.

.... "Do not weary yourself to gain wealth, cease from YOUR consideration [of it]. When you set YOUR eyes on it, it is gone".... Proverbs 23:4-5a NASB

.... "If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

.... "Sowing in perfect obedience ALWAYS "precedes" harvest"....

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [unction] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love];

.... "There is one who scatters, and [yet] increases all the more, and there is one who withholds what is justly due, [and yet it results] only in want. The generous man will be prosperous, and he who waters will himself be watered".... Proverbs 11:24-25 NASB

[1832] All true "beauty" begins with [and emanates from] the heart [spirit, inner man].

.... "Give to the Lord the glory due to His name; worship [serve] the Lord in the beauty of holiness or in holy array".... Psalms 29:2 The Amplified Translation

.... "Your people will offer themselves willingly in the day of Your power, in the beauty of holiness and in holy array out of the womb of the morning [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:3 The Amplified Translation

[1833] Where there is any ground of pride/fear in one's heart there will be a form of unholy control found in that environment. It is ONLY as the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] is continually given preeminence in the lives of those in delegated authority that an environment will be free from all fleshly control.

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom)".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

[1834] God is a God of clarity - and the "pin-point accuracy" that is its fruit.

"clarity" - clearness or lucidity as to perception or understanding; freedom from indistinctness or ambiguity [vagueness];

Note: Clarity is one of the 4 chief characteristics of the Third Day anointing. The other 3 are: the impartation of godly zeal, holy fire [divine Light] and power [the impartation of Grace].

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God [and His highest purpose]".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

[1835] The Father's Hand is easily recognizable in [and through] the life of one who continually draws near to Him - as is the "fruit" of one's life clearly recognizable in the lives of those who truly love [obey] Him.

The Father's Hand on one's life continually produces "godly desire" in their heart - godly desires that continually override the self-exaltive [unrighteous] words and practices [agenda] that are the product of the "vain imaginations" of the soulical nature.

In these days, there shall be many "suddenlies" overtake those who have continued to seek first the Kingdom [and their perfect position within it] - and they will be tremendous signs and wonders to all those who cross their path. Because of these things, there will be no mistaking the fact [spiritual reality] that the Father's Hand is MIGHTILY upon His faithful ones in this most glorious hour!

.... "Draw near to God and He will draw near to you".... James 4:8 NASB

.... "But the fruit of the Spirit is love: [and the spontaneous by-product of divine Love is] joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB

.... "Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life [continually obey at all cost to themselves] for his friends".... John 15:13 NASB

.... "For the Lord God is a sun and shield; The Lord gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O Lord of hosts, How blessed is the man/woman who trusts [has trusted] in You!".... Psalms 84:11-12 NASB

[1836] One cannot [is not fit to] preach the "gospel of the Kingdom" unless they, themselves, have "both feet" firmly planted therein.

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "Let a man regard us in this manner, as servants of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God".... 1 Corinthians 4:1 NASB

.... "And he [Paul] stayed two full years in his own rented quarters and was welcoming all who came to him, preaching the kingdom of God and teaching concerning the Lord Jesus Christ with all openness, unhindered".... Acts 28:30-31 NASB

[1837] There is great Love in divine patience. For the continual exercising of divine patience *[on another's behalf]* "allows" the Father to fulfill His highest purpose in the life of the one[s] being "interceded" for.

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB*

[1838] "Saturation" *[total immersion in the Word and the Father's Presence]* is the key to the "fullness" of victory in this hour for all those who truly love God.

....*"This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB*

....*"My son, attend to my words; consent and submit to my sayings. Let them not depart from your sight; keep them in the center of your heart. For they are life to those who find them, healing and health to all their flesh. Keep and guard your heart with all vigilance and above all that you guard, for out of it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:20-23 The Amplified Translation*

[1839] Prayer produces "intimacy" *[with both Me and others in one's sphere of existence]* - and intimacy produces trust.

....*"pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

....*"Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

[1840] Holding to "unworthiness" *[in any form]* opens the door to a "sin-consciousness" - the spontaneous fruit of which is doubt and unbelief *[mistrust of the Father and His Word]*.

"sin-consciousness" - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life;

"righteousness-consciousness" - a continual awareness of who we "actually" are in Christ;

....*"[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath*

made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

...."But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation

[1841] The continual exercising of faith *[trust in the Father and His Word]* produces a "divine rest".

"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

[1842] The peace that passes all understanding will always carry one far above the desire to lean upon their "own" understanding.

...."Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let [allow] your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB

...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension [understanding], will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:6-8 NASB

[1843] One cannot violate spiritual law *[Kingdom principles]* and expect physical *[outward]* change and one cannot violate natural law and expect the "supernatural" to manifest in their life.

...."[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

...."Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh [self-desire] will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit [godly desire] will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

[1844] The "corporate anointing" that will flow in the "true spiritual environments" that the

Father is establishing in the midst of all those who truly love Him will be greater than the Church has ever seen or experienced before - and will produce great power to set the captives free *[first in the church at large and, then, throughout the earth]*.

....*"Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, wisdom righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

....*"At the hands of the apostles many signs and wonders were taking place among the people; and they were all with one accord in Solomon's portico".... Acts 5:12 NASB*

[1845] It is coming down to the "fullness of time" for all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom. Thus, it is EXTREMELY important to hear only the voice of the Shepherd - for all other voices *[even though they may be good-intentioned]* will surely only speak those things that will allow to the Enemy to maintain his foothold *[stronghold]* of fear *[mistrust]* in one's life.

Once and for all, every last one of God's children MUST continually position themselves to be brought to the place *[the secret place of God's Presence]* wherein they both gain and maintain a deep, deep revelation of the spiritual reality that Jesus is Lord - and that the precious Blood that He shed at Calvary is ALL-powerful!

....*"Truly, truly, I say to you, he who does not enter by the door into the fold of the sheep, but climbs up some other way, he is a thief and a robber. "But he who enters by the door is a shepherd of the sheep. "To him the doorkeeper opens, and the sheep hear his voice, and he calls his own sheep by name and leads them out. "When he puts forth all his own, he goes ahead of them, and the sheep follow him because they know his voice. "A stranger they simply will not follow, but will flee from him, because they do not know the voice of strangers".... John 10:1-5 NASB*

....*"For in Him the whole fullness of Deity (the Godhead) continues to dwell in bodily form [giving complete expression of the divine nature]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead - Father, Son and Holy Spirit - and reach full spiritual stature]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [of every angelic principality and power]. In Him also you were circumcised with a circumcision not made with hands, but in a [spiritual] circumcision [performed by] Christ by stripping off the body of the flesh (the whole corrupt, carnal nature with its passions and lusts). [Thus you were circumcised when] you were buried with Him in [your] baptism, in which you were also raised with Him [to a new life] through [your] faith in the working of God [as displayed] when He raised Him up from the dead. And you who were dead in trespasses and in the uncircumcision of your flesh (your sensuality, your sinful carnal nature), [God] brought to life together with [Christ], having [freely] forgiven us all our transgressions, Having cancelled and blotted out and wiped away the handwriting of the note (bond) with its legal decrees and demands which*

was in force and stood against us (hostile to us). This [note with its regulations, decrees, and demands] He set aside and cleared completely out of our way by nailing it to [His] cross. [God] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the cross]".... Colossians 2:9-15 The Amplified Translation

[1846] As one continues to give the Word *[Will]* of God preeminence in their life THEN the spiritual realm will become more real to them *[through the eyes of their faith]* than the physical realm *[circumstances]* around them.

It must be clearly understood by each and every one of God's children that the Father has commanded them to keep their eyes "fixed" *[focused]* on Jesus *[the Word of God]* - and, also, to continually look *[through the eyes of revelation]* at *[to]* the things that are "not seen" rather than the things that are seen *[through their five physical senses]*. For it is in this way, and this way alone, that they will experience superabundant entrance into their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1847] In this hour, the Father is releasing His Kingdom-finances into the hands of those who have chosen to "dwell in His Presence" - those who have steadfastly held to the "vision" *[revelation]* that He has placed in their heart.

Because of these things, many individuals and ministries are about to become very, very wealthy financially *[they are already wealthy, spiritually]* THEN shall they put into action the instructions *[divine strategies]* that I give each one - divine instructions that will immediately begin to turn the world *[the church-world included]* upside down!

...."Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be stored up or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in

the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:18 NASB

BUT

...." you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

[1848] While "local" *[regional]* in its "practical" daily outworking the Glorious *[remnant]* Church is universal and worldwide spiritually speaking *[in other words, all those who are truly connected to the Head - which is Christ - are all supernaturally connected in the Kingdom]*, and that will clearly be seen in the glorious days ahead - as the Father's faithful ones *[true sons and daughters]* are now entering into the true unity and one accord that will allow the "corporate" aspect of the Church to unfold according to His highest purposes *[and in the way He meant it to be all along: manifesting as a "supernatural" Church]*.

...."that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

[1849] It is only a "mistrust" of the Father *[and His Word]* that leads one to fixate *[focus]* on what "flesh and blood" are saying and doing INSTEAD of what He *[through Jesus at Calvary]* has done *[and continues to do]* in the lives of those who truly love Him - those whose faith and trust is in Him, alone, and NOT in themselves or others.

ONLY a revelation of the Father's true Nature and Character to one's heart *[spirit, inner man]* - directly from the Throne Room *[the secret place of God's Presence]* - can EVER lead them into the place of "abiding" in perfect liberty. And it is ONLY revelation that will empower them to enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny *[in Christ]* in this most glorious hour, WITHOUT EXCEPTION.

...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand outside. I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God Than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives Grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom). [Isa. 61:1, 2.]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

[1850] As one is faithful to seek the Father *[and His Word]* with ALL of their heart the necessary "revelation" for them to carry out His Will on a daily basis shall SURELY come forth.

.... *"You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart"....*
Jeremiah 29:13 NASB

[1852] Lay EVERYTHING from the past on the altar *[at the foot of the Cross]* and ALWAYS remember to take NO preconceived notions - or hold to ANYTHING that has its source in a "mental ascension" to the Word *[Will]* of God *[and His true Nature]*. For both of those things produce a "certain" *[sure]* blockage in the flow of revelation to one's heart *[spirit]* - a "blockage" that then allows darkness *[fear]* to remain.

.... *"Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past. Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert"....* Isaiah 43:18-19 NASB

.... *"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind"....* 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

.... *"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment, and [so] he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love [is not yet grown into love's complete perfection]"....* 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1853] As long as one's focus remains on the "finished work" of the Lord Jesus Christ where they are concerned and NOT themselves they will SURELY know *[both gain and maintain a deep revelation of]* on a continual basis that there is NO good in the "flesh" *[Romans 7:18]* and that the "flesh" profits absolutely nothing where the establishment of the Church, the Kingdom - and, for that matter, walking in "Spiritual Reality" are concerned.

.... *"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]"....* Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

.... *"But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption"....* 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

.... *"Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!"....* 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation

[1854] As one partakes of intimate fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber" each day [*a place wherein their eyes are continually "fixed" on His Word/Will*] the spontaneous fruit of that will be for them to marvel at His Faithfulness and Goodness towards them on an ongoing basis.

...."*How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You, before the sons of men! You hide them in the secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues*".... Psalms 31:18-20 NASB

...."*And may the God of peace Himself sanctify you through and through [separate you from profane things, make you pure and wholly consecrated to God]; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved sound and complete [and found] blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ (the Messiah). Faithful is He Who is calling you [to Himself] and utterly trustworthy, and He will also do it [fulfill His call by hallowing and keeping you]*".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 The Amplified Translation

[1855] There is absolutely no other way for one to be found in perfect alignment with [*obedience to*] the words below that the Lord Jesus spoke apart from giving Him preeminence in their life - on a continual basis:

...."*Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in [*one might say sticks close to*] the vine, so neither [*can*] you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing*".... John 15:4-5 NASB

...."*This book of the law [*the Word of God*] shall not depart from [*always be in*] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success*".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

[1856] It must be clearly understood that everything is coming down to "faith" [*trust*] in these days [*it is what God's children, as true sons and daughters, are called to*] and, so, in light of this spiritual reality one must be found rejoicing in whatever situation they find ourselves in - KNOWING [*maintaining a deep revelation of the spiritual reality*] that it [*the exercising of an absolute faith and trust*] is the ONLY path to overcoming - not only in their own life and ministry but, also, for being the pure vessels of the Love and Grace that will empower others in their "sphere of existence" to be set free [*overcome*].

...."*we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]*".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1857] There is absolutely no desire to "coerce" [control, manipulate] another in the heart that is "wholly" given to the Father and His Word.

"coerce" - to compel by force, intimidation, or authority, especially without regard for individual desire or volition; to bring about through the use of force or other forms of compulsion; exact; to dominate or control, especially by exploiting fear, anxiety, etc.

...."And this is His order [His command, His injunction]: that we should believe in [put our faith and trust in and adhere to and rely on] the name of His Son Jesus Christ [the Messiah], and that we should love one another, just as He has commanded us".... 1 John 3:23 The Amplified Translation

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation

[1858] As one sows [imparts] Grace into another's life it opens the door for the Holy Spirit to impart greater Grace to them.

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."the one who sows to the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Grace] will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:8 NASB

...."God is able to make all Grace abound to you".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB

[1859]"It is God's Grace - and His Grace alone - that empowers "diligence" in the hearts of His children.

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"the precious possession of a man is diligence".... Proverbs 12:27b NASB*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[1860] When in "doubt", put yourself in a position to hear the still, small Voice of the Holy Spirit and, THEN, do and say exactly what He instructs you to do and say.

"doubt" - to be uncertain about; consider questionable or unlikely; hesitate to believe; to mistrust; to fear or be apprehensive about; to be uncertain about something; to be undecided - causing a form of double-mindedness;

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

[1861] God's Wisdom [*Love and Truth*] "administers" [*executes, carries out*] His Justice.

....*"When all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had handed down, they feared the king, for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him to administer justice".... 1 Kings 3:28 NASB*

[1862] Revelation", when "acted upon" [*in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit*], produces great change [*for the better*] in one's life [*circumstances*].

...."faith, if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation

[1863] This is the season wherein those who are faithful *[full of faith]* shall begin to take that final "step across the line" *[through any remaining barriers of fear and mistrust]* into the fullness of their "Kingdom-destiny" - in the power of the revelation *[of the Father's Love - true Nature and Character]* that the Holy Spirit has shed abroad *[placed]* in their heart"....

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love *[trust]*, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."faith, if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation

...."There is no fear in love *[dread does not exist]*, but full-grown *[complete, perfect]* love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment, and *[so]* he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love *[is not yet grown into love's complete perfection]*".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1864] Be "still" *[in faith and peace]* and KNOW that He *[the Father]* is God *[gain a deep, deep revelation of the spiritual reality of Who He truly is]*!"....

"still" - remaining in place or at rest; motionless; free from sound or noise; free from turbulence or commotion;

...."Be still, and know that I *[am]* God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB

*"If because of the sabbath *[rest]*, you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth *[Ephesians 2:6]*".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB*

...."I will give them a heart to know Me, for I am the Lord; and they will be My people, and I will be their God, for they will return to Me with their whole heart"... Jeremiah 24:7 NASB

[1865] "Self-focus" *[self-focus]* precludes both the reception and the understanding of the Father's Will *[highest purpose in any given situation]*.

...."For My thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways My ways, declares the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts than your thoughts".... Isaiah 55:8-9 NASB

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the

author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see *[both know and understand]* God *[and His highest purpose]*".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

[1866] Revelation *[abiding in one's heart]* "paves the way" to the Kingdom.

"pave the way to" - to prepare for and facilitate the entrance of; lead up to;

...."The way of the *[consistently]* righteous *[those living in moral and spiritual rectitude in every area and relationship of their lives]* is level and straight; You, O *[Lord]*, Who are upright, direct aright and make level the path of the *[uncompromisingly]* just and righteous".... Isaiah 26:7 The Amplified Translation

...."But seek *[aim at and strive after]* first of all His kingdom and His righteousness *[His way of doing and being right]*".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1867] "Authoritative proclamation" releases the "fullness" of divine Authority through one's life.

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by a "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

...."The earnest *(heartfelt, continued)* prayer of a righteous man/woman makes tremendous power available *[dynamic in its working]*".... James 5:16 The Amplified Translation

...."You will also decree *[proclaim]* a thing, and it will be established for you; And light *[the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man}]* through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

...."Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, 'All authority *[all power of rule]* in heaven and on earth has been given to Me".... Matthew 28:18 The Amplified Translation

[1868] Every time one takes a step in "perfect obedience" *[faith and love]* it causes the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.]* to enlarge their heart and shed the Father's Love *[true Nature and Character]* abroad there.

How blessed is the one who is found trusting *[loving]* the Father *[and His Word]* with all

of their heart in this most glorious hour.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

....*"God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Obedience] Who has been given to us".... Romans 5:5 The Amplified Translation*

[1869] The moment one's faith [*trust*] is perfectly united [*and it is the Holy Spirit, alone, Who can bring one to that place*] with the Word of God [*a revelation of the "finished work" of Christ*] they will both "receive" and enter into the place of "abiding" in perfect liberty and the fullness of Kingdom-living that is its spontaneous fruit - without exception.

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom) [Isa. 61:1, 2]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined (planned beforehand) for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB*

[1870] There is no "good" [*righteous motivation*] in one's "own" understanding".

....*"There is a way [which seems] right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

....*"For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh".... Romans 7:18 NASB*

....*"It is the Spirit Who gives life [He is the Life-giver]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [there is no profit in it]. The words (truths) that I have been speaking to you are spirit and life".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[1871] Truth, when received *[revealed to one's heart]*, brings forth a "certain manifestation" of freedom *[liberty]* in one's life.

"manifestation" - outward or perceptible indication, reflection or expression of;

.... *"If you abide in My word [hold fast to My teachings and live in accordance with them], you are truly My disciples. And you will know [gain a revelation of] the Truth, and [that revelation of] the Truth will set you free".... John 8:31-32 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation*

[1872] Expecting the "unexpected" takes one far above *[in their faith]* the things that are "seen" *[or, in other words, the things that "could" be possible - which things, without doubt, would severely limit Me]* to a "fixation" on the things that "are not seen" - a place wherein "the sky is the limit.

.... *"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1874] One's tongue, if not "guarded" *[by a "superabundance" of God's Word in their heart]*, opens the door for the Enemy to perpetuate his vile schemes - while the diligent guarding of the tongue - through meditating on the Word of God day and night *[which empowers one to continually bring EVERY thought captive to a "revelation" of the Father's Word/Will]* puts him to flight.

"meditate" - Hebrew - **"hagah"** - to murmur; by implication, to ponder: imagine, mutter, roar *[proclaim, speak, talk, utter;*

.... *"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Death and life are in the power of the tongue".... Proverbs 18:21a NASB*

.... *"This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB*

[1875] Speaking "wholesome" *[righteous]* words *[faith-filled words that are perfectly aligned {correspond} with the spiritual reality of Jesus Christ and ALL that He is]* "release" the faith that accesses the necessary Grace to overcome in any given situation.

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

[1876] It is an "abiding revelation" of God's Word *[the "finished work of Christ]* in one's heart that makes *[and keeps]* one free.

....*"And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the truth, and the truth [that revelation of the truth that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV*

[1877] There is "a place called Done *[finished]*" - a place wherein one not only begins to grasp the reality of the "finished work" of the Lord Jesus Christ but "abides" *[dwells]* there in the power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation; the Spirit of Love; the Spirit of Truth; the Spirit of Christ etc;]*.

In this place *[true spiritual positioning]* *[Ephesians 2:4-6]*, one comes to the "full" realization of the spiritual reality behind the Cross, the Resurrection and the Ascension *[the fullness of Authority]* and, thus, they enter into the fullness of the stature of Christ *[the completeness found in Him]* - and it is from this holy place, alone, that they come to appropriate *[receive]* the "fullness" of their precious inheritance *[salvation - Covenant]* and destiny, in Him.

....*"Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB*

[1878] Truly I say to you, IF you resist *[and keep on resisting, and keep on resisting....]* the Enemy in the manner the Holy Spirit instructs you to in any given moment, HE *[the Enemy and his forces]* WILL FLEE!!!!"....

....*"Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [continually {through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will}] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

....*"Little children, you are of God [you belong to Him] and have [already] defeated and*

overcome them [the agents of the antichrist], because He Who lives in you is greater (mightier) than he who is in the world"... 1 John 4:4 The Amplified Translation

[1879] One must come to "know" the work of the Cross "experientially" [*gain a deep "revelation" of the spiritual reality of the Cross in their own experience*] BEFORE they can enter into the place of abiding in "resurrection power" and the "fullness" of their authority [*the Ascension life - Ephesians 2:6*], in Christ.

...."For I know that nothing good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh. I can will what is right, but I cannot perform it. [I have the intention and urge to do what is right, but no power to carry it out]".... Romans 7:18 The Amplified Translation

...."Then Jesus said to His disciples, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it; but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it'..... Matthew 16:24-25 NASB

...."I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the [life] which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB

...."Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ (the Messiah) he is a new creation (a new creature altogether); the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation

...."And when I came to you, brethren, I did not come with superiority of speech or of wisdom, proclaiming to you the testimony of God. For I determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. I was with you in weakness and in fear and in much trembling, and my message and my preaching were not in persuasive words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power, so that your faith would not rest on the wisdom of men, but on the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:1-5 NASB

[1880] It is of the utmost importance for one to keep their eyes "fixed" [*focused*] on the Word of God - the spontaneous fruit of this being to meditate upon it day and night [*and, thus, bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of it in the process*].

The Enemy has sent many "spirits of distraction" [*"hindering spirits"*] forth in this hour to derail as many as he possibly can from the narrow path of true Kingdom-living - and, thus, entrance into the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ. Therefore, let all those who truly love God be found giving His Word preeminence in this hour - maintaining a "single eye" on EVERY front in their diligent pursuit of the "eternal reality" of the Kingdom.

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are

constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation

...."But be doers of the Word [obey the message], and not merely listeners to it, betraying yourselves [into deception by reasoning contrary to the Truth]. For if anyone only listens to the Word without obeying it and being a doer of it, he is like a man who looks carefully at his [own] natural face in a mirror; For he thoughtfully observes himself, and then goes off and promptly forgets what he was like. But he who looks carefully into the faultless law, the [law] of liberty, and is faithful to it and perseveres in looking into it, being not a heedless listener who forgets but an active doer [who obeys], he shall be blessed in his doing [his life of obedience]".... James 1:22-25 The Amplified Translation

...."Your eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye [your conscience] is sound and fulfilling its office, your whole body is full of light; but when it is not sound and is not fulfilling its office, your body is full of darkness. Be careful, therefore, that the light that is in you is not darkness. If then your entire body is illuminated, having no part dark, it will be wholly bright [with light], as when a lamp with its bright rays gives you light".... Luke 11:34-36 The Amplified Translation

[1881] The Father is well able to "restore" that which the Enemy has stolen from you through the years [including time, resources and anything else]. And, not only restore it to you [in a multiplied fashion] but also give you the Wisdom to use ALL that has been restored to you to harm the Enemy and his schemes - in ways you would never thought possible!

...."No weapon that is formed against you will prosper".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

...."Rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten,**... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB

[1882] In this season [and, indeed, right to the end of the age], the Father has perfectly planned out some very, very special things for all those who truly love Him - things and events that one would not have thought possible this side of Heaven, itself.

...."Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past. Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:18-19 NASB

[1883] It takes a heart "wholly given" to the Father for one to both partake of and enter into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

....*"You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind" Luke 10:27 NASB*

[1884] What the Father has in store for all those who truly love Him [*those who are found faithful*] in this hour is almost incomprehensible [*to even the most sanctified intellect*!] For, it is certain, that He has, indeed, saved the "best" for last!

....*"Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past. Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert" Isaiah 43:18-19 NASB*

....*"When the LORD brought back the captive ones of Zion, we were like those who dream. Then our mouth was filled with laughter and our tongue with joyful shouting; Then they said among the nations, 'The LORD has done great things for them.' The LORD has done great things for us; We are glad.... Those who sow in tears shall reap with joyful shouting. He who goes to and fro weeping, carrying [his] bag of seed, shall indeed come again with a shout of joy, bringing his sheaves [with him]" Psalms 126:1-6 NASB*

[1885] The Father is faithful to finish the perfect work that "He" has begun in each of His precious children and, even though one may not understand exactly what is going on at times, they can know for certain that He could NEVER let them down.

For He is perfect Love - Personified - and He [*Love*] NEVER fails to accomplish the perfect purpose [*in this case, His desire for each one of His children to both enter into and fulfill their precious destiny in Christ - a destiny that was planned out by Him for them from before the foundations of the earth*] that He has set His Heart upon.

....*"Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass" 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]" Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1886] Once one begins to "stir up" their faith in the "fires of revelation" [*in the light of God's Presence*] the Enemy's schemes to derail their faith are "obliterated" [*completely devastated, dissipated*] - and, thus, they will immediately find themselves right back on course.

"dissipated" - to scatter in various directions; disperse; dispel;

....*"My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart. For they are life to those who find them And health to all their body. Watch over your heart with all diligence, For from it [flow] the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

....*"Let us not lose heart in doing good, for in due time we will reap if we do not grow weary".... Galatians 6:9 NASB*

[1887] It is of the utmost importance for each and every child of God to "maintain" a continual *[and holy]* "expectancy" of the Father's Will *[both individually and corporately]* through a steadfast faith *[love and obedience]* - as faith "activates" His power *[Grace]* to bring all things to pass in HIS perfect order and unfolding.

"anticipate" - to realize beforehand; foretaste or foresee; to expect; look forward to; be sure of *[in this case, trusting fully in the revelation abiding in one's heart];*

....*"I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b The Amplified Translation*

[1888] One MUST be found "abiding" in the place wherein both of their feet are firmly planted in the Kingdom *[seated, in Christ, at the right hand of the Father]* - for it is from that place alone where they are empowered to see ALL things *[including the Enemy's schemes]* through the Father's eyes.

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[1889] As one "maintains" a steadfast faith in *[proclamation of]* the "effectual" *[continually producing or capable of producing an intended effect]* power of the Blood *[over their own lives - and, also, the lives of those the Holy Spirit has placed in their path]* they will see the Enemy's schemes thrown into "mass confusion" *[rendered powerless]* - and, thus, they *[the Enemy's plans]* will continually fall far, far short of their goal against the one that is truly walking in Covenant-relationship with the Father and Jesus - in the power of the Holy Spirit.

.... "But if we [really] are living and walking in the Light, as He [Himself] is in the Light, we have [true, unbroken] fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses [removes] us from all sin and guilt [keeps us cleansed from sin in all its forms and manifestations]".... 1 John 1:7 The Amplified Translation

.... "so that no advantage would be taken of us by Satan, for we are not ignorant of his schemes".... 2 Corinthians 2:11 NASB

.... "NO weapon that is formed against you will prosper".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

[1890] The one who is truly seeking first the Kingdom *[abiding in perfect obedience]* has "constant access" to the Grace of God *[which is ALL-sufficient: spirit, soul, body, financially and relationship-wise]*.

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "God is able to make all Grace abound to you".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB

.... "My Grace is sufficient for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[1891] Teaching and preaching *[as well as everything else in the Kingdom]* MUST be carried out in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*, alone. For even if someone had a "seeming degree of truth" in their message, without the Holy Spirit it still remains an impartation of death and darkness - without exception!

Not only does this *[impartation of death and darkness]* keep the captives from being set free it also potentially perpetuates a mind-set *[stronghold]* in them of not truly desiring perfect liberty with ALL of their heart - and this, then, keeps them from truly "uniting" their faith with a "revelation" of God's Word/Will.

.... "And when I came to you, brethren, I did not come with superiority of speech or of wisdom, proclaiming to you the testimony of God. For I determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. I was with you in weakness and in fear and in much trembling, and my message and my preaching were not in persuasive words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power, so that your faith would not rest on the wisdom of men, but on the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:1-5 NASB

.... "So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

[1892] If one's heart is "wholly given" to God *[to His highest purposes]* - and, thus, is found "seeking first the Kingdom" *[and to be righteously motivated in all things]* - they will be found

walking by "revelation" in ALL things.

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1893] Many have attempted to establish true environments *[ministries]* but unless the gathering *[work]* is a product of revelation and obedience to the *Will of God [in the power of the Holy Spirit]* then Satan has an open door in this hour to take it down.

....*"Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither [can] you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned".... John 15:4-6 NASB*

....*"Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard [it,] and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine,' says the LORD of hosts, 'on the day that I prepare [My] own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him.' So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze,' says the LORD of hosts, 'so that it will leave them neither root nor branch.' But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing, says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

[1894] The Father is preparing a holy people in the secret place of His Presence - a people who refuse to live or move or have their being apart from Christ *[a "revelation" of His Will]*.

....*"For in Him [Christ] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation*

....*"put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision for the flesh in regard to its lusts [desires]".... Romans 13:14 NASB*

....*"and He died for all, so that they who live might no longer live [choose] for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:15 NASB*

[1895] The Father has EVERYTHING under His control *[oversight]* - and EVERYTHING is "right on schedule" as far as His glorious plan for this final hour goes. Your task, then, is to simply obey *[believe]* and rejoice *[praise]* - at all times! This will allow Him to unfold His Plan perfectly in this most glorious hour - with pin-point accuracy on ALL fronts.

.... "Why are the nations in an uproar And the peoples devising a vain thing? The kings of the earth take their stand and the rulers take counsel together against the LORD and against His Anointed, saying, 'Let us tear their fetters apart and cast away their cords from us!' **He who sits in the heavens laughs, the Lord scoffs at them. Then He will speak to them in His anger and terrify them in His fury, saying, 'But as for Me, I have installed My King Upon Zion, My holy mountain'**".... Psalms 2:1-6 NASB

.... "Little children, you are of God [you belong to Him] and have [already] defeated and overcome them [the agents of the antichrist], because He Who lives in you is greater (mightier) than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 The Amplified Translation

[1896] Those who have faithfully continued to hold fast the vision [revelation] that the Father has placed in their heart [some for many years] are far more prepared right now for the glorious days ahead than they can even imagine [presently].

And It is certain that they will SURELY see the perfect fruit of the years spent learning to walk by faith [trust] in the Father and His Word, alone - and it will be in ways that are exceeding abundantly beyond all that they could ever have asked or thought [imagined].

.... "And let us not lose heart and grow weary and faint in acting nobly and doing right, for in due time and at the appointed season we shall reap, if we do not loosen and relax our courage and faint".... Galatians 6:9 The Amplified Translation

.... "Now to Him Who, by (in consequence of) the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - To Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen (so be it)".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation

[1897] What the Father has planned [through a holy people] in this most glorious hour is going to "blindsides" the Enemy and devastate him at every turn - and, because of these things, MANY captives will be set completely free to pursue their precious destiny, in Christ.

.... "Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine, says the LORD of hosts, on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-

4:3 NASB

[1898] These are the days wherein those who are truly seeking the Father and His Word are going to take ALL that has been revealed to their heart and begin to "march" forward *[in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit]* directly into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position and destiny. It truly is a time of great rejoicing for all those who truly love *[obey]* God!.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"So rejoice, O sons of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for your vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten, The creeping locust, the stripping locust and the gnawing locust.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you; then My people will never be put to shame. Thus you will know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and there is no other; And My people will never be put to shame. It will come about after this that I will pour out My Spirit on all mankind; And your sons and daughters will prophesy, your old men will dream dreams, your young men will see visions. Even on the male and female servants I will pour out My Spirit in those days. I will display wonders in the sky and on the earth, blood, fire and columns of smoke. The sun will be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the great and awesome day of the LORD comes. And it will come about that whoever calls on the name of the LORD Will be delivered".... Joel 2:23-32 NASB*

[1899] In this hour, the earth is about to experience the greatest outpouring of the Father's Love *[through a holy Church]* since Calvary and, thus, many hearts will be both touched and changed - forever.

....*"Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [that she might be holy and faultless]".... Ephesians 5:25-27 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

....*"For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves*

from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 4:1-3 NASB

[1900] As the first "domino" [*aspect of the Father's Will*] begins to fall in this hour [*in the midst of His "forerunners" throughout the remnant Church*] it will then produce a "series of suddenlies" throughout the remnant Church [*not the least of which will be Kingdom-finances*] - and, thus, ALL things will come into divine order, supernaturally, in the midst of all those who truly love God.

...."He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

...."See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV

...."I declared the former things long ago and they went forth from My mouth, and I proclaimed them. Suddenly I acted, and they came to pass".... Isaiah 48:3 NASB

[1901] One who is truly seeking the "fullness" of the Father's Will for their life and ministry need have no fear for the future! For it is certain that everything will work out perfectly as they continue to seek His highest purpose for their life - on a daily basis.

...."For I know the thoughts and plans that I have for you, says the Lord, thoughts and plans for welfare and peace and not for evil, to give you hope in your final outcome. Then you will call upon Me, and you will come and pray to Me, and I will hear and heed you. Then you will seek Me, inquire for, and require Me [as a vital necessity] and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart. [Deut. 4:29-30.]"....Jeremiah 29:11-13 The Amplified Translation

[1902] It is ONLY a holy people [*a people who abide in the place of a heart "wholly given"*] that can carry out to perfection the mandate that has been given to the Church.

....And He said to them, "Go into all the world and preach the gospel [of the Kingdom] to all creation".... Mark 16:15 NASB

...."Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [that she might be holy and faultless]".... Ephesians 5:25-27 The Amplified Translation

[1903] One cannot enter into the place of "abiding" in perfect liberty if they continue to put ANY trust in "flesh and blood" ahead of [*before a trust in*] the Father and His Word. Seeking after "ministry" from outward sources before seeking the ministry of the Holy Spirit and the Father's Will, inwardly [*in the secret place of His Presence*], opens the door [*through an alignment with a "spirit of idolatry"*] to the Enemy to lay all manner of "ministry" that is

"soulish" [*fear-filled, controlling and ungodly*] in origin on the one that has placed their trust in flesh and blood before God.

"counsel" - advice or instruction given in helping direct the judgement or conduct of another; interchange of ideas as to future procedure;

....*"How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 NASB*

[1904] Entrance into true Covenant-relationship [*on every level*] is predicated on one being led [*and it is the same for all things in the sphere of the Kingdom*] by the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*] - for ALL things must be both revealed and established by the Father, and by the Father alone, in one's relationships.

....*Only, as the Lord has assigned [revealed] to each one, as God has called each, in this manner let him walk. And so I direct in all the churches".... 1 Corinthians 7:17 NASB*

[1905] The Father knows everything each and every one of His faithful ones have gone through and it is certain that, He, according to His Word, will most certainly restore ALL that the Enemy has stolen [*time, finances, relationships etc.*] to them in ways that are exceeding abundantly beyond all they can even imagine.

....*"rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

"It [the vision] hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:3-4 NASB

[1906] The accessing of Grace is an "act of love" towards the Father. Therefore the continual accessing of Grace [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith and trust*] is the perfect fruit of the heart that "abides" in Love [*towards both God, and all who cross their path*].

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

.... "Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:4-7 NASB

[1907] As one continually "sows" to a perfect obedience they will receive a continually deeper "revelation" of the Father's Love [*true Nature and Character*].

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

.... "Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

.... "the love of God has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

[1908] The maintaining of "wilful" pride [*offense*] is a breeding ground for the "spirit of unforgiveness" to work in one's life.

.... "Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation

.... "Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the grace of God; that no root of bitterness springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB

[1909] When in doubt [*pressured by a spirit of doubt and/or unbelief*] one needs to exercise a "conscious" faith [*regardless of their present circumstances*] - a faith and trust in that which they "know" to be a "revelation" of God's Word/Will.

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}] ".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2

Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1910] Abiding" [*dwelling continuously*] in perfect liberty [*and the abiding love, obedience and trust that is its spontaneous fruit*] - is the Father's deepest heart-desire for each one of His precious children.

For it is in the place of "abiding" that they are "fused together" with the Father in His Love in true relationship - on an ongoing basis. What an adventure the glorious days just ahead hold for all those who truly love [*trust*] God.

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom)".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

....*"The steadfast of mind You will keep in perfect peace, because he trusts in You".... Isaiah 26:3 NASB*

[1911] It is the desire of the Father's heart for each one of His precious children to enter into the place of "abiding" [*dwelling*] in the flow of His divine [*Covenant*] blessings.

....*"The secret [of the sweet, satisfying companionship] of the Lord have they who fear (revere and worship) Him, and He will show them His covenant and reveal to them its [deep, inner] meaning. [John 7:17; 15:15.]".... Psalms 25:14 The Amplified Translation*

[1912] All "jealousy" in the midst of God's people is rooted in [*is the spontaneous fruit of*] a certain "mistrust" of the Father and His Word.

....*"If we live by the [Holy] Spirit, let us also walk by the Spirit. [If by the Holy Spirit we have our life in God, let us go forward walking in line, our conduct controlled by the Spirit.] Let us not become vainglorious and self-conceited, competitive and challenging and provoking and irritating to one another, envying and being jealous of one another".... Galatians 5:25-26 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behavior his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing. But the wisdom from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, reasonable, full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering, without hypocrisy".... James 3:13-17*

NASB

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation

[1913] "Clarity" in ALL things is a certain *[and spontaneous]* fruit of one truly seeking the Father's best course of action *[a revelation of absolute Truth/divine Wisdom]* in any given situation or circumstance - for both themselves and for all those in their sphere of existence.

"clarity" - clearness or lucidity as to perception or understanding; freedom from indistinctness or ambiguity *[vagueness]*;

Note: Clarity is one of the 4 chief characteristics of the Third Day anointing. The other 3 are: the impartation of godly zeal, holy fire *[divine Light]* and power *[the impartation of Grace]*.

...."Come, let us return to the LORD. For He has torn [us,] but He will heal us; He has wounded [us,] but He will bandage us. He will revive us after two days; **He will raise us up on the third day, that we may live before Him.** So let us know, let us press on to know the LORD. His going forth is as certain as the dawn; And He will come to us like the rain, Like the spring rain watering the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 NASB

[1914] The remnant Church *[all those who are truly pursuing holiness]* has entered into a time of "divine acceleration". For it is certain that one's entrance into the sphere of the Kingdom *[with both feet]* will always produce a certain "timelessness" as they go about the Father's business on a daily basis.

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1915] "Redeeming of the time", through a perfect obedience, is of the utmost importance *[as it always has been]* for each and every last child of God who is seeking to enter into the "fullness" of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

"circumspectly" - watchful; cautious; guarded;

Latin: "**circumspicere**" - to look around;

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[1916] Many are becoming discouraged [*tired and upset with going around in circles*] in their walk in this hour as they "attempt" to move ahead spiritually. However, even though their goal is to be obedient, they have not been diligent to obey [*be found faithful*] in the so called "little things". Thus, they feel like they are running into a giant "speed bump" every time they reach the point of breakthrough.

It is certain that it is obedience in the little things [*on an ongoing basis*] that will, ultimately produce the necessary "spiritual momentum" that will smash through the Enemy's resisting tactics against them [*and their breakthrough*] - and, at the same time, position them perfectly in the place [*spiritually*] wherein they will continually exercise their authority over Him at every turn.

....*"Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure [hinder] you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10a NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

[1917] One cannot "confess" [*either through writing or speaking on an ongoing basis*] words that are apart from a revelation of the Father's Word/Will without coming to "believe" them [*in fear*] as "truth" at some point. This is exactly what the Enemy is attempting to establish in one's life - lying mind-sets that, if held to, will produce great darkness [*blindness*] in their thinking.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God's precious children to come to the deep realization [*both gain and maintain a deep revelation in their heart*] that Satan's "power" was stripped completely from him at Calvary - and, thus, the reality of the situation is that the Lord Jesus Christ [*the Word of God*] has given them TOTAL authority over him, and his vile schemes.

....*"In righteousness you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you. If anyone fiercely assails you it will not be from Me. Whoever assails you will fall because of you. Behold, I Myself have created the smith who blows the fire of coals and brings out a weapon for its work; And I have created the destroyer to ruin. No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and*

their vindication is from Me,' declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

...."Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, all authority [all power of rule] in heaven and on earth has been given to Me. Go then and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Teaching them to observe everything that I have commanded you, and behold, I am with you all the days [perpetually, uniformly, and on every occasion], to the [very] close and consummation of the age. Amen [so let it be]".... Matthew 28:18-20 The Amplified Translation

[1918] It is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God's children to continue drawing near to Him in the "inner chamber" *[on a daily basis]* - as well as keep on confessing the scriptures and listening to "anointed" music and teachings *[the Holy Spirit will lead you to which ones]* - regardless of how they may "feel"! For that *[continually drawing near to the Father and His Word in faith, love and trust]* is exactly what it means to "submit" to *[love and obey]* Him and to "resist" the Enemy at every turn.

For, it is certain that when he knows *[and he will every time when faced with a "heart of faith"]* that one is not going to back down in the face of his attacks *[schemes]* he WILL flee from them - without exception!

...."Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [continually {through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will}] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB

...."Let us then fearlessly and confidently and boldly draw near to the throne of Grace, that we may receive mercy [for our failures] and find Grace to help in good time for every need [appropriate help and well-timed help, coming just when we need it]".... Hebrews 4:16 The Amplified Translation

[1919] This is the hour wherein the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Love etc.]* is going to take away *[through a revelation of absolute Truth]* all of the "preconceived notions" of both the Father *[His true Nature and Character]* and His Word *[Jesus]* that have been "held to" - up until this time. How blessed is the man/woman that "positions" themselves in this season *[through a deep and thorough repentance]* to "allow" the Holy Spirit to empower them to both see and experience Them as they truly are.

... "Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:8 NASB

.... "But the Comforter (Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengtheners, Standby), the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name [in My place, to represent Me and act on My behalf], He will teach you all things. And He will cause you to recall [will remind you of, bring to your remembrance] everything I have told you".... John 14:26 The Amplified Translation

[1920] Anyone who "allows" themselves [through pride] to come under the influence [control] of a "self-righteous" spirit [any spirit of self-exaltation] is not aware [although they most certainly should be!] that what they are doing and saying is apart from the Righteousness of God [Christ] because the one under that "spirit" to any degree is deceived in their heart into thinking that their intentions are good [righteous] when, in reality, deep down in their heart, they are not.

.... "For I say to you that unless your righteousness surpasses that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will not enter the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:20 NASB

.... "Departing from there, He went into their synagogue. And a man was there whose hand was withered. And they questioned Jesus, asking, 'Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?' - so that they might accuse Him. And He said to them, 'What man is there among you who has a sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will he not take hold of it and lift it out? 'How much more valuable then is a man than a sheep! So then, it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.' Then He said to the man, 'Stretch out your hand!' He stretched it out, and it was restored to normal, like the other. But the Pharisees went out and conspired against Him, as to how they might destroy Him. But Jesus, aware of this, withdrew from there. Many followed Him, and He healed them all".... Matthew 12:9-15 NASB

.... "He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB

.... "But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders [hypocrites]! For you shut the kingdom of heaven in men's faces; for you neither enter yourselves, nor do you allow those who are about to go in to do so".... Matthew 23:13 The Amplified Translation

[1921] The words that you speak in obedience [Love] will "affect" [effect] the one standing before you according to the "present state" of their heart. Your task is simply to [as a "fiery plumbline" filled to overflowing with the Word of God] deliver [in any given moment] the message of perfect Love from the Father's Heart in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit [NEVER taking any preconceived notions about anything or anyone] - "knowing" [gaining and maintaining a revelation of the spiritual reality] that the words you are given to speak will SURELY accomplish all that the Father desires to accomplish and succeed perfectly in the matter for which they were sent.

.... "For as the rain and snow come down from the heavens, and return not there again, but water the earth and make it bring forth and sprout, that it may give seed to the sower and

bread to the eater, [II Cor. 9:10.] So shall My word [Will] be that goes forth out of My [one's] mouth: it shall not return to Me void [without producing any effect, useless], but it shall accomplish that which I please and purpose, and it shall prosper in the thing for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 The Amplified Translation

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[1922] In these days, the Father is going to begin to "expedite" all things *[spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise and ministry-wise]* in the lives of all those who have held to a steadfast faith and trust in Him - through their diligent pursuit of the "fullness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

"expedite" - to speed up the progress of; hasten; to accomplish promptly; accelerate;

Latin "expeditus" - to disengage, *lit:* to set the feet free;

...."Do not [earnestly] remember the former things; neither consider the things of old. Behold, I am doing a new thing! Now it springs forth; do you not perceive and know it and will you not give heed to it? I will even make a way in the wilderness and rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:18-19 The Amplified Translation

[1923] "Self-focus" is rooted and grounded in selfishness, fear and pride - and, when held to, continually fuels self-desire. Whereas, a focus on the Word/Will of God is rooted and grounded in, first a love for Him and, then, for all those in their sphere of existence.

One's diligent focus on spiritual reality *[the Word of God - and His "finished" Work]* continually fuels "godly desire" in the depths of one's heart *[inner man]* - godly desires that rise up and flood *[influence]* their soul *[mind, will and emotions]* on a continual basis.

...."The law [Word] of the LORD is perfect, restoring the soul; The testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The precepts of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart; The commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes".... Psalm 19:7-8 NASB

THEREFORE

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

[1924] Begin to position yourself *[through an abiding faith and trust in the Father and His Word]* to "receive" ALL that "He" *[from before the foundations of the earth]* has prepared for you.

"receive" - to take into one's possession *[something delivered or offered]*; to have something bestowed, conferred etc;

....*"Beloved, if our heart does not condemn us, we have confidence before God; and whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do the things that are pleasing in His sight".... 1 John 3:21-22 NASB*

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the Will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined (planned beforehand) for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1925] Both the "wealth transfer" and all of the other sources of the "Kingdom finances" that the Father will use to establish His Kingdom in this final hour are on "the threshold of the threshold" of coming into the hands of those who have been faithful to "dwell" *[abide]* in the secret place of His Presence.

....*"The Son of Man will send forth His angels [messengers], and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will throw them into the furnace of fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. THEN the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear".... Matthew 13:41-43 NASB*

....*"Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be stored up or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:18 NASB*

....*"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity".... and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21a,22b NASB*

....*"But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB*

[1926] Let each and every one of God's children be found "redeeming the time" *[through obedience in even the smallest details]* - "knowing" *[both gaining and maintaining a deep revelation of the spiritual reality]* that ALL that the Father has promised them through the years is about to come forth in ways that are exceeding abundantly beyond all they could have ever imagined.

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1927] In this most critical hour, it is of the utmost importance for one to be found *doing [or saying]* nothing apart from "revelation". When the Father is prompting one of His children to go in a certain direction HeI will make sure *[as they continually acknowledge Him in ALL of their ways]* that they "know" *[through confirmation after confirmation]*, beyond a shadow of a doubt, that they are moving forth in a pin-point accuracy where His Will and greatest purpose is concerned.

....*"Obey My voice, and I will be your God, and you will be My people; and you will walk in all the way which I command you, that it may be well with you".... Jeremiah 7:23 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[1928] Let each one of God's children be found diligently seeking to "breakthrough" into the place of "abiding" in perfect liberty in this most critical and glorious hour. For it is certain that the deepest desire of their heart must be to enter into such a deep knowledge *[revelation]* of the Love *[and I might add Omnipotence]* of the Father that ALL ground of fear is literally expelled - and its effect made null and void in their lives!

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love*

*[faith and obedience] turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18a
The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty
[emancipation from bondage, freedom]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation*

[1929] Many continue to "receive" condemning and criticizing "thoughts" that are not of the Father - and, yet, they deem them *[the unloving and lying thoughts of the Enemy]* to be His *[the Father's]* method of teaching *[dealing with]* them.

It is certain that the Father NEVER "condemns" or "criticizes" His children but, rather, through His Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of holiness, the Spirit of Love etc.]*, He continually speaks words that impart the necessary Grace *[divine empowerment and Wisdom]*.

What kind of Father would He be if, after one has surrendered totally to Him in love, He turned and mistreated them in ANY way. One must NEVER forget that He is perfect Love "personified", and that EVERYTHING He does and speaks into the lives of His precious children is for their greatest benefit - both now and forever!

"receive" - to take into one's possession *[something delivered or offered]*; to have something bestowed, conferred etc;

.... "[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

*.... "And have you [completely] forgotten the divine word of appeal and encouragement in which you are reasoned with and addressed as sons? 'My son, do not think lightly or scorn to submit to the correction and discipline of the Lord, nor lose courage and give up and faint when you are reprov'd or corrected by Him; For the Lord corrects and disciplines everyone whom He loves, and He punishes, even scourges, every son whom He accepts and welcomes to His heart and cherishes'. You must submit to and endure [correction] for discipline; God is dealing with you as with sons. For what son is there whom his father does not [thus] train and correct and discipline? Now if you are exempt from correction and left without discipline in which all [of God's children] share, then you are illegitimate offspring and not true sons [at all]. [Prov. 3:11, 12.] Moreover, we have had earthly fathers who disciplined us and we yielded [to them] and respected [them for training us]. Shall we not much more cheerfully submit to the Father of spirits and so [truly] live? For [our earthly fathers] disciplined us for only a short period of time and chastised us as seemed proper and good to them; but He disciplines us for our certain good, **that we may become sharers in His own holiness**. For the time being no discipline brings joy, but seems grievous and painful; but afterwards it yields a peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it [a harvest of fruit which consists in righteousness - in conformity to God's will in purpose, thought, and action, resulting in right living and right standing with God]".... Hebrews 12:5-11 The Amplified Translation*

[1930] It is the work of the Cross that seems so "painful" [*sorrowful*] to the "flesh" [*self-will and self-desire*]. For, in reality, "His" [*the Father's - Holy Spirit's*] conviction is simply an infusion of His great Love and tenderness - an "infusion" [*enlightening*] that guides and encourages and strengthens one in the depths of their heart.

....*"I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me. I do not nullify the Grace of God, for if righteousness comes through the Law, then Christ died needlessly".... Galatians 2:20-21 NASB*

....*"But I say, walk by the Spirit, and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh. For the flesh sets its desire against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

....*"and hope does not disappoint, because the love of God has been poured out ["shed abroad" KJV] within our hearts through the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

[1931] The spontaneous fruit of a "holy conviction" [*as opposed to the condemnation of the Enemy*] is to ALWAYS right one's path - with a view to their entrance into [*and fulfilment of*] their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ. Therefore, "allow" the Holy Spirit to expose every ground of fear and pride [*on a daily basis*], continually casting down [*aside*] "all" forms of condemnation.

For, as you are faithful to do these things, you will always be in a perfect position to receive, instead, the "gentle and loving" conviction that leads you out of harm's way [*self-destructive practices rooted in fear and pride*] - knowing [deep within] that the Father's loving Hand is mightily upon you.

....*"[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV*

....*"But I say, walk by the Spirit, and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh. For the flesh sets its desire against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and EVERY lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[1932] The Enemy knows that TRUST [*and, of course, Love*] is the key element [*component*] in the relationship between "kindred spirits" [*the divine connections the Father has established and continues to establish in this final hour in the midst of His faithful ones*] and this precisely why

he *[the Enemy]* is continually attempting to create "an environment of mistrust" in the midst of God's people.

Indeed, it is certain that, as one sets themselves in the place of perfect fellowship with Father and His Word *[in the secret place of Their Presence]* on a daily basis every last ground of mistrust within them shall SURELY be eliminated - and, in its place, there will be "forged" *[by the Spirit of God]* a divine *[supernatural]* trust and trustworthiness that cannot be "touched" *[influenced, affected]* in ANY way.

And, thus, shall both the church at large and the "world" see the faithfulness, integrity, trustworthiness and Love that are the spontaneous *[and ongoing]* fruit of the Father's Heart towards them!

...."For the eyes of Adonai move here and there throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong on behalf of those who are wholehearted toward him".... The Complete Jewish Bible

...."Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[1933] It is "self" - and an adherence to it *[self-focus]* - that opens the door wide in one's life to the fear-filled, lying schemes of the Enemy.

...."Then Jesus said to His disciples, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his [self] life will lose it; but whoever loses [denies] his [self] life for My sake will find it ["zoe"- divine life]".... Matthew 16:24-25 NASB

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the [life] which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB

[1934] The Father has called each and every one of His precious children to continually call *[speak, proclaim]* those things that do not yet exist in the "natural realm" *[their physical circumstances]* as if they already did *[exist in the physical realm]*.

For, in reality, everything that He has called them to stand in faith for ALREADY does exist in Heaven *[in His Heart]* and, thus, it is "their" faith *[love and obedience]* alone that will cause it to manifest in the earthly realm - according to His highest purpose in any given moment.

...."Your Will be done on earth as it is *[ALREADY]* done *[has been established]* in Heaven *[in Your Heart]*.... Matthew 6:10 The Amplified Translation

...."Now faith is the assurance *[the confirmation, the title deed]* of the things *[we]* hope for, being the proof of things *[we]* do not see and the conviction of their reality *[faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]*".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

...."*[Earnestly]* remember the former things, *[which I did]* of old; for I am God, and there is no one else; I am God, and there is none like Me, Declaring the end and the result from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all My pleasure and purpose".... Isaiah 46:9-10 The Amplified Translation

...."For our light, momentary affliction *[this slight distress of the passing hour]* is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory *[beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!]*.

THEREFORE

....Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen *[the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses]* but to the things that are unseen *[through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]*; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) *[subject to change]*, but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting *[Eternal]*".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation

[1935] "Pin-point accuracy" in ALL things is simply the spontaneous fruit of a perfect obedience - a perfect obedience that is the spontaneous fruit of one "abiding" in the "inner chamber" *[the secret place of God's Presence]* on a daily basis.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."He who is faithful *[diligent]* in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

...."But without faith *[love and obedience]* it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must *[necessarily]* believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him *[out]*".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[1936] The Father would not call His children to "abide" [*dwell constantly*] in a perfect Love [*towards Him - and towards others*] if He, Himself, did not abide in a perfect [*exercise a continual*] Love towards them at ALL times.

....*"And this is His order [His command, His injunction]: that we should believe in [put our faith and trust in and adhere to and rely on] the Name of His Son Jesus Christ [the Messiah], and that we should love one another, just as He has commanded us".... 1 John 3:23 The Amplified Translation*

....*"when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith [the exercising of an absolute trust in God] on the earth?" Luke 18:8 NASB*

....*"Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither [can] you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:4-7 NASB*

....*"For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons/daughters of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons/daughters by which we cry out, 'Abba! Father!' The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with [Him] so that we may also be glorified with [Him.]".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB*

[1937] When one is found "abiding" in the place of "fearlessness" it is certain that the Enemy and his forces have "no ground" from which to carry out an "offensive" against them - nor, will they have any "defense" [*refuge*] against the "onslaught" of the Father's holy and righteous vessels as they are "led forth" in great power in this final hour.

"onslaught" - an onset, assault, or attack, especially a vigorous one;

....*"The LORD is my light and my salvation; Whom shall I fear? The LORD is the defense of my life; Whom shall I dread? When evildoers came upon me to devour my flesh, My adversaries and my enemies, they stumbled and fell. Though a host encamp against me, My heart will not fear; Though war arise against me, In spite of this I shall be confident. One thing I have asked from the LORD, that I shall seek: That I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, To behold the beauty of the LORD And to meditate in His temple. For in the day of trouble He will conceal me in His tabernacle; In the secret place of His tent He will hide me; He*

will lift me up on a rock. And now my head will be lifted up above my enemies around me, And I will offer in His tent sacrifices with shouts of joy; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the LORD".... Psalms 27:1-6 NASB

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

...."In righteousness you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you. If anyone fiercely assails you it will not be from Me. Whoever assails you will fall because of you. Behold, I Myself have created the smith who blows the fire of coals and brings out a weapon for its work; And I have created the destroyer to ruin. No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their vindication is from Me, declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB

[1938] The call to [faith and] "patience" is ALWAYS something for one to rejoice in - "knowing" [having a deep revelation of the spiritual reality in their heart] that the Father [Love] NEVER fails to accomplish the "fullness" of the perfect purpose that "HeI" has set His heart upon [as one is faithful to "abide" in a perfect patience].

...."the joy of the Lord is your strength and stronghold".... Nehemiah 8:10 The Amplified Translation

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:4-7 NASB

...."the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

...."the signs of an [true and genuine] apostle [apostolic ministry] were wrought among you [first] in **all patience**, [then] in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds".... 2 Corinthians

12:12 KJV

[1939] The Father desires His children to be found seeking at "all" times to enter into the place of "abiding" [*dwelling constantly*] in a "Kingdom-normalcy" - a place wherein they are found continually walking in [*and diligently pursuing a continually deeper revelation of*] the "fullness" of their Covenant with Him, in Christ.

It is certain that what the "religious church" deems normal and what the Father deems "normal" [*Christ, all in all*] are two completely different things, altogether.

"normalcy" - constituting a standard [*in this case, one operating in the "fullness" of the stature of Christ on a regular basis*];

....*"the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB*

....*"And His gifts were [varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us] some to be apostles [special messengers], some prophets [inspired preachers and expounders], some evangelists [preachers of the Gospel, traveling missionaries], some pastors [shepherds of His flock] and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints [His consecrated people], [that they should do] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body [the church], [That it might develop] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the [full and accurate] knowledge of the Son of God, that [we might arrive] at really mature manhood [the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection], the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed [like ships] to and fro between chance gusts of teaching and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, [the prey of] the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, [gamblers engaged] in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead".... Ephesians 4:11-14 The Amplified Translation*

[1940] In the face of "adversity" in this hour let each and every one of God's precious children be found offering the "sacrifice of thanksgiving" and the "sacrifice of praise". For that which is "temporal" in origin is "fleeting" while the fruit of faith, love and obedience is Eternal.

"adverse" - unfavorable or antagonistic in purpose or effect; affliction or tribulation; opposing one's interests or desire [*in this case, "godly" desire*];

"fleeting" - passing swiftly; vanishing quickly; transient; transitory;

....*"He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving **honors Me**; And to him who orders [his] way [aright] I shall show **the salvation of God**".... Psalms 50:23 NASB*

....*"Therefore we do not become discouraged (utterly spiritless, exhausted, and wearied out through fear). Though our outer man is [progressively] decaying and wasting away, yet our inner self is being [progressively] renewed day after day. For our light, momentary affliction (this slight distress of the passing hour) is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting), but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:16-18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Consider it all joy, my brethren, when you encounter various trials, knowing [maintaining a deep revelation of the spiritual reality] that the testing of your faith produces endurance. And let endurance have its perfect result, so that you may be perfect and complete, lacking in nothing".... James 1:2-4 NASB*

....*"But He [the Lord] knows the way I take; When He has tried me, I shall come forth as gold. My foot has held fast to His path; I have kept His way and not turned aside. I have not departed from the command of His lips; I have treasured the words of His mouth more than my necessary food".... Job 23:10-12 NASB*

[1941] The spontaneous fruit of "self-focus" is an abiding "selfishness". The spontaneous fruit of an ongoing focus on the Word *[Will]* of God is perfect *[superabundant]* entrance into the "fullness" of one's Kingdom-position and Kingdom-destiny, in Christ.

....*"But I say, walk and live [habitually] in the [Holy] Spirit [responsive to and controlled and guided by the Spirit]; then you will certainly not gratify the cravings and desires of the flesh (of human nature without God). For the desires of the flesh are opposed to the [Holy] Spirit, and the [desires of the] Spirit are opposed to the flesh (godless human nature); for these are antagonistic to each other [continually withstanding and in conflict with each other], so that you are not free but are prevented from doing what you desire to do".... Galatians 5:16-17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB*

[1942] "Encouragement" is one of the spontaneous fruit of the Father's Heart [*Love*] towards His precious children - as they seek to go forth in faith, love, and obedience - from the position of a heart "wholly given.

"encourage" - to inspire with courage, spirit or confidence; to stimulate by assistance, approval etc.; hearten; embolden; to promote or advance;

....*"But without faith [*love and obedience*] it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [*necessarily*] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [out]".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore encourage (admonish, exhort) one another and edify (strengthen and build up) one another".... 1 Thessalonians 5:11 The Amplified Translation*

[1943] "Trust" is the key [*root*] element in a child's heart - but it is certain that without an absolute faith and trust [*in the Father and His Word*] it is impossible for one to enter into the "sphere of the Kingdom" [*and "abide" { *dwell*} there*].

"sphere" - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

"Kingdom" - the domain [*sphere*] wherein the spiritual sovereignty of God or Jesus Christ extends, whether in heaven or on earth;

....*"Truly I say to you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a child will not enter it [at all]".... Luke 18:17 NASB*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons/daughters of God".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB*

....*"How blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:12 NASB*

[1944] A "true" spiritual environment [*of any kind - and on any level*] NEVER "protects" [*maintains or tolerates*] fear [*darkness*] in its midst. For a true spiritual environment is controlled [*both ordered and empowered*] by the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.*] - the Holy Spirit, alone.

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [*trust*], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

.... "There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love [faith and obedience] turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18a
The Amplified Translation

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

[1945] There is NEVER any "hurry" [*haste*] in the Kingdom. For "everything" has a proper time and ordering - according to the Father's highest purpose, in any given moment.

"hurry" - to move, proceed, or act with haste [*in this case, presumptuously where God's Will is concerned*]; to impel or perform with "undue" haste;

"haste" - unnecessarily quick action; thoughtless, rash, or undue speed:

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "Be still, and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB

[1946] A "spirit of exasperation" is sent by the Enemy to "provoke" one, through "outward circumstances" [*particularly through those who still remain in captivity to a "spirit of fear"*], to depart from the "Love walk" [*the leading and guidance of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love*]. As one holds to a steadfast faith and love this "spirit" will SURELY be both exposed and driven out before them.

"exasperate" - to cause great irritation or anger; infuriate; *botany*: having a rough, prickly surface because of the presence of hard projecting points;

Latin: **"exasperare"** - to make rough;

"provoke" - to stir up or call forth [*feelings, desires, or activity*]; to incite; to cause to act or behave in a certain manner [*in this case, to speak or act apart from Love*]; to anger, enrage, exasperate, or vex;

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [*subject to change*], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [*Eternal*]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

.... "for we walk by faith [*love*], not by sight".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with

jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation

[1947] Fear cannot contain, hinder or "override" Love - in ANY way. For the "force" of Love supercedes the force of fear - and, indeed, ALL of the forces that proceed forth under the banner of "the law of sin and death!

"override: - to prevail or have dominance over; have final authority or say over; overrule; to disregard, set aside or nullify;

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love [faith and obedience] turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18a The Amplified Translation

...."[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

[1948] If one does not "change" *[take authority in]* their present "environment" *[through the continual exercising of faith, love and obedience]* THEN their environment will not change.

...."Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, 'All authority [all power of rule] in heaven and on earth has been given to Me".... Matthew 28:18 The Amplified Translation

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure [hinder] you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

[1949] There is nothing *[of worth]* that has been lost *[stolen]* that will not be "restored" *[by the Father's great and awesome Power]* - both in the remaining days you have here, and throughout Eternity.

"worth" - usefulness or importance *[in this case, that which is useful, and an integral part in the fullness of the Father's purpose for one's life and ministry];*

...."rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten**,.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB

...."Jesus said, 'Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or farms, for My sake and for the gospel's sake, but that he **will receive a hundred times as much now in the present age**, houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come, eternal life. But many who are first will be last, and the last, first".... Mark 10:29-31 NASB

[1950] The heart of faith "chooses" *[through an act of the will]* NEVER to fix *[focus]* its eyes on the problem but, rather the Solution *[the Word of God - and His "finished" work]*.

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the [life] which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen *[the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses]* but to the things that are *unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]*; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) *[subject to change]*, but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting *[Eternal]*".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1951] It is never "profitable" *[spiritually or otherwise]* to "listen to" *[hear and act upon the words of]* those who, when one discerns the "root motivation" of their heart *[pride and fear]* do not have your "best interests" *[the perfect fulfilment of the Father's Will and highest purpose]* at heart.

...."And He *[Jesus]* said to them, "Rightly did Isaiah prophesy of you hypocrites, as it is written: **THIS PEOPLE HONORS ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEART IS FAR AWAY FROM ME**".... Mark 7:6 NASB

...."For nothing is hidden that will not become evident, nor *[anything]* secret that will not be known and come to light. So take care how you listen; for whoever has, to him *[more]* shall be given; and whoever does not have, even what he thinks he has shall be taken away from him".... Luke 8:17-18 NASB

...."For who among men knows the thoughts of a man except the spirit of the man which

*is in him? Even so the thoughts of God no one knows except the Spirit of God. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, **combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words**. But a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one. For who has known the mind of the Lord, that he will instruct Him? But we have the mind of Christ [and do hold the **thoughts** {feelings and purposes} of His heart {Amplified}]".... 1 Corinthians 2:11-16 NASB*

[1952] Jesus [*the Word of God*] is obedience Personified and, therefore, as one keeps their eyes fixed [*focused*] upon Him, it is certain that they shall enter into the place of "abiding" [*dwelling*] in Christ [*abiding in the place of a perfect love and obedience*].

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

*...."For in Him [*Christ - the Word of God*] we live and move and have our being [*entire existence*]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation*

*...."Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [*desire*], and it will be done for you".... John 15:4-7 NASB*

[1953] Many are undergoing "specific persecutions" in this season - and, thus, it is of the utmost importance that they continually "focus" on maintaining their spiritual positioning [*in Christ*] - moving forth in faith with every word they speak and every action they carry out.

As one is found faithful to do these things, they will not only be empowered to "rise above" their "present" circumstances they will also gain a deeper revelation of the Kingdom [*and the Will of the Father*] in the process - and the spontaneous fruit of it all will be that the power [*Grace*] to be a "living demonstration" of the Kingdom will continually overtake them [*with great signs and wonders following*].

*...."Indeed, all who desire to live godly [*lives*] in Christ Jesus will be persecuted".... 2 Timothy 3:12 NASB*

...."Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when people insult you and persecute you, and falsely say all kinds of evil against you because of Me. Rejoice and be glad, for your reward in heaven is great".... Matthew 5:10-12 NASB

.... "And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

[1954] "Self-focus" [which leads to the establishing of self-agenda] is ALWAYS self-serving - a self-serving that [when held to] precludes "true service" [one's entrance into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ].

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

.... "seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God [and His highest purpose]".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

.... "Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard [it,] and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine,' says the LORD of hosts, 'on the day that I prepare [My] own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him.' **So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him.** For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze,' says the LORD of hosts, 'so that it will leave them neither root nor branch.' But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing, says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB

[1955] The Father is going to raise up many "glorious marriages" in this final hour - marriages [and other true Covenant-relationships] that will be a "sign and wonder" to both the church at large and the world. Many have lost sight of the true meaning of the words "trust" and "commitment" [faithfulness] - that is about to change!

.... "Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

[1956] "Holiness" MUST be the first and foremost "focus" in the life of every last child of God.

.... "For it is written, 'You shall be holy, for I am holy'".... The Amplified Translation

.... "For all who are being led by the Spirit of God [Who is the Holy Spirit], these are sons/daughters of God".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB

.... "Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [that she might be holy and faultless]".... Ephesians 5:25-27 *The Amplified Translation*

[1957] An abiding "perfect peace" in one's life and a continual trust *[faith]* in the Father *[and His Word]* are "inextricably" linked.

"inextricable" - inseparable; incapable of being disentangled;

.... "The steadfast of mind You will keep in perfect peace, because he trusts in You"....
Isaiah 26:3 NASB

.... "Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus"....
Philippians 4:4-7 NASB

[1958] "Breakthrough" *[a level of breakthrough that has never been experienced before in the entire history of the Church]* is close for all those who are truly seeking the Heart of the Father *[and His Kingdom]* in this hour.

"breakthrough" - an act or instance of removing or surpassing an obstruction or restriction; the overcoming of a stalemate; any significant or sudden advance that removes a barrier to progress; a military offensive that penetrates an enemy's lines of defense;

.... "And David came to Baal-perazim, and he smote them there, and said, The Lord has broken through my enemies before me, like the bursting out of great waters. So he called the name of that place Baal-perazim [the Lord of breaking through]"....*2 Samuel 5:20 The Amplified Translation*

.... "For the LORD will rise up as at Mount Perazim, He will be stirred up as in the valley of Gibeon, to do His task, His unusual task, and to work His work, His extraordinary work"....
Isaiah 28:21 NASB

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... *Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

.... "Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past. Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... *Isaiah 43:18-19 NASB*

.... "So rejoice, O sons of Zion, and be glad in the Lord your God; For He has given you

the early rain for your vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, the early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten".... Joel 2:23-25 NASB

[1959] "Self-focus" prevents both the reception and the release of the Father's Love *[in and through one's heart {spirit}]*.

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1960] These are the days wherein the various "forces" of the Kingdom *[Love, Truth, Grace, Wisdom, Faith, Righteousness etc.]* will become a "living reality" in the midst of a holy people.

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing [functional]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[1961] The "continual" exercising of faith and patience cannot fail to inherit the "fullness" of the Father's blessings *[promises]*.

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

[1962] "Authoritative" prayer *[proclamation]* is the way of the Kingdom - and it will be the "essence" of all true Kingdom-service in this final hour.

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by a "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

.... *"pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with the Father and His Word]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

.... *"But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right)".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

.... *"Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, 'All authority [all power of rule] in heaven and on earth has been given to Me".... Matthew 28:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1963] The continual exercising of an absolute faith *[trust]* and perfect patience in any given situation will, ultimately, ALWAYS bear the perfect fruit *[result]*.

.... *"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

.... *"the signs of an [a true and genuine] apostle [apostolic ministry] were wrought among you [first] in all patience, [then] in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds".... 2 Corinthians 12:12 KJV*

[1964] Only trust! For the Father is Who He says He is - and He will do ALL that He said He would do!

.... *"without faith it is impossible to please [Him,] for he who comes to God must believe that He is [Who He says He is] and [that] He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

.... *"For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[1965] The continual choosing of one to "act" in faith, patience and obedience is, first, an act of Love *[and trust]* towards the Father. For "abiding" in this place "allows" Him to accomplish His

perfect purpose - not only in the life of the one standing in faith and patience but also in the lives of all those in their "sphere of existence".

"sphere of existence" - is not one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past [*friend and foe alike*] as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

....*"But without faith [love and obedience] it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [necessarily] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [out]".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation*

[1966] "Patience" becomes a wonderful thing to the hearts of God's children when they gain a "revelation" of the spiritual reality that the continual exercising of faith and patience ALWAYS "allows" the Father to accomplish His highest purpose - both in them and through them - in any given situation.

....*"the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

[1967] The "inner chamber" [*"abiding" in the secret place of God's Presence*] is the key to all things pertaining to one living a life of "Kingdom-normalcy" - and that will become very evident in this glorious season that is, even now, beginning to overtake all those who truly love God.

"Kingdom-normalcy" - the sphere wherein one abides in the fullness [*every aspect*] of their precious Covenant with God, in Christ;

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons/daughters of God".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB*

[1968] All "true" Covenant-relationship begins with a heart "wholly given" to God [*to His highest purposes*].

....*"You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB*

....*"Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will]".... Amos 3:3 KJV*

"concur" - to agree; be of the same mind [*in this case the Mind of Christ*]; be in one accord;

[1969] It truly is a time of entering into the place of an "abiding and absolute" faith [*trust in the Father and His Word*] - for all those in the remnant Church.

....*"For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!"....*

[1970] Time in the "secret place of God's Presence" [*the "inner chamber"*] is truly the essence of all things pertaining to life in the Kingdom [*Kingdom-normalcy*].

"Kingdom-normalcy" - the sphere wherein one abides in the "fullness" [*every aspect*] of their precious Covenant with God, in Christ;

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB*

[1971] Judge not unrighteously lest you be judged by the Righteous One!

....*"Who are you to judge the servant of another? To his own master he stands or falls; and he will stand, for the Lord is able to make him stand".... Romans 14:4 NASB*

....*"Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment [by revelation]".... John 7:24 NASB*

....*"Do not judge and criticize and condemn others, so that you may not be judged and criticized and condemned yourselves. For just as you judge and criticize and condemn others, you will be judged and criticized and condemned, and in accordance with the measure you [use to] deal out to others, it will be dealt out again to you".... Matthew 7:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

[1972] There is NO fear in the place of "revelation" [*the "inner chamber"*].

....*"[For I always pray to] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of Glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation [of insight into mysteries and secrets] in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, by having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His*

glorious inheritance in the saints [His set-apart ones]".... Ephesians 1:17-18 The Amplified Translation

...."Your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In holy array, from the womb of the dawn [the "inner chamber]".... Psalms 110:3 NASB

[1973] The "force of wisdom" draws financial wealth, and indeed all manner of the "true" prosperity towards whosoever shall continually release that force within them - through a perfect obedience. In these days, the Love and Wisdom abiding within you shall "draw" like a powerful magnet all those with whom you have to do - according to the Father's highest Will and purpose!

...."Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be stored up or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:18 NASB

...."But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

[1974] "Abiding" in the place of faith, love, obedience and patience MUST be the first and foremost desire of all those who are truly seeking the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

It truly is a time for each and every child of God to "affix" themselves to a "revelation" of the Father's Will - and this, without exception!

"affix" - to fasten, join, or attach [*in this case, to attach one's heart to the Father's Heart*];

...."Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a revelation of God's Will and act in obedience upon it]?".... Amos 3:3 KJV

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

[1975] One of the spontaneous fruit of "fixing" one's eyes on the Word [*Will*] of God is continual access to the resurrection power and "ascension" power [*authority*] that flow forth from His Throne Room - on an ongoing basis.

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the

author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[1976] Faith never "fluctuates" [loses its true focus - which is a "revelation" of the Father's Heart and Will]!

"fluctuate" - to change continually; shift back and forth; vary irregularly; make unstable;

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!]. Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation

[1977] The spontaneous fruit of one keeping an "eternal perspective" is that, in the continual exercising of a steadfast faith and obedience, they will bring that which has ALREADY been established in Heaven into "physical manifestation" in the earth.

...."Your kingdom come. Your will be done, on earth as it is [already done] in heaven".... Matthew 6:10 NASB

...."For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined (planned beforehand) for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1978] The blessings [empowerments] the Father bestows upon His faithful ones in this final hour will cause them to be great and continual "signs and wonders" and they will be "irrefutable" [indisputable, incontrovertible] evidence to all those who cross their path.

"irrefutable" - impossible to deny or disprove;

"indisputable" - not deniable; uncontested; beyond doubt; not open to question; unquestionably real, valid;

"incontrovertible" - incapable of being contradicted or disputed; undeniable;

[1979] In these days, the "words" that one speaks *[whether righteous in origin or unrighteous in origin]* will begin to come to pass in "an extremely accelerated manner.

....*"How can you speak good things when you are evil [wicked]? For out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks. The good [righteously motivated] man from his inner good treasure flings forth good things, and the evil [unrighteously motivated] man out of his inner evil storehouse flings forth evil things. But I tell you, on the day of judgment men will have to give account for every idle [inoperative, nonworking] word they speak. For by your words you will be justified and acquitted, and/or by your words you will be condemned and sentenced".... Matthew 12:34-37 The Amplified Translation*

"decree" - a formal and authoritative order, especially one having the force of law *[in this case, one of the eternal purposes of God, by which events are foreordained];*

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light {revelation} that enters into one's spirit {inner man}] through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[1980] Mistrust of the Father *[through doubt and unbelief]* is the first and foremost enemy of patience.

....*"the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[1981] Trust [*faith*] in the Father and His Word comes by "hearing", and hearing [*the capacity to both hear - and, then, act in obedience*] comes through an intimate and abiding fellowship with Him [*and with His Word*] in the place of revelation [*the "inner chamber"*].

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do not be wise in your own eyes; Fear the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

[1982] Abiding [*dwelling*] in a "perfect obedience" [*even in the smallest of details*] puts one in a continual state of "worship" before the Father.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

....*"He who is faithful [diligent] in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

....*"For in Him [Christ] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation*

[1983] Obedience ALWAYS produces a continual flow of joy and peace in one's heart - and, indeed, every other fruit of the S/s]pirit.

....*"the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

....*"the joy of the Lord is your strength and stronghold".... Nehemiah 8:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:4-7 NASB*

[1984] Faith and trust in the Father *[His Will/Word]* cannot *[and will not]* disappoint.

....*"just as it is written, "BEHOLD, I LAY IN ZION A STONE OF STUMBLING AND A ROCK OF OFFENSE, AND HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM WILL NOT [could never] BE DISAPPOINTED".... Romans 9:33 NASB*

[1985] The Father will make those who are walking in "true" *Covenant-relationship [on every level of existence]* a great "sign and wonder" to many in these days - both in the church at large and in the "world.

....*"Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, coming down upon the beard, [Even] Aaron's beard, coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, wisdom righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

....*"that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB*

[1986] Bringing EVERY thought captive *[to the Word of God and to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit]* is an "act" of one's will.

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[1987] The exercising of an absolute faith *[trust and patience]* eliminates "time" as a factor in the perfect unfolding of the Father's highest Will and purpose.

Always remember: time is not THE factor - faith *[and the obedience which is its spontaneous and ongoing fruit]* is THE factor!

"factor" - one of the elements contributing to a particular result or situation;

....*"Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting), but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[1988] One is not able to behold *[see and experience fully]* the "new thing" until they forsake *[in their heart - by faith]* the "former things".

....*"Do not [earnestly] remember the former things; neither consider the things of old. Behold, I am doing a new thing! Now it springs forth; do you not perceive and know it and will you not give heed to it? I will even make a way in the wilderness and rivers in the desert"....*
Isaiah 43:18-19 The Amplified Translation

....*"Remember Lot's wife! [Gen. 19:26.] Whoever tries to preserve his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life will preserve and quicken it"....* Luke 17:32-33 *The Amplified Translation*

[1989] The greatest inherent tendency of the "flesh" *[soulical nature]* is to depart from Grace. Therefore, the greatest inherent tendency of a heart that is "wholly given" is to "cling to" *[continually access]* the Grace of God, through a steadfast faith *[continual exercising of love and obedience]*.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God"....* Romans 5:1-2 *KJV*

....*"Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you"....* John 15:4-7 *NASB*

[1990] Perfect obedience is the doorway to the "supernatural" *[Kingdom-normalcy]*.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

"Kingdom-normalcy" - the sphere wherein one abides in the "fullness" *[every aspect]* of their precious Covenant with God, in Christ;

....*"Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless [it is] something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner. "For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself is doing; and [the Father] will show Him greater works than these, so that you will marvel"....* John 5:19-20 *NASB*

....*"Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the*

entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1991] The Blood of Jesus is both All-Powerful and All-Sufficient to effect an absolute *[and ongoing]* protection over EVERY aspect of one's life and ministry.

...."And Jesus said to them, 'I assure you, most solemnly I tell you, you cannot have any life in you unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood [unless you appropriate His life and the saving merit of His blood]. He who feeds on My flesh and drinks My blood has (possesses now) eternal life, and I will raise him up [from the dead] on the last day. For My flesh is true and genuine food, and My blood is true and genuine drink. He who feeds on My flesh and drinks My blood dwells continually in Me, and I [in like manner dwell continually] in him".... John 6:53-56 The Amplified Translation

...."how much more will the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without blemish to God, cleanse your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?".... Hebrews 9:14 NASB

[1992] In these days, the Father requires His children to be found walking *[abiding]* in ALL of the revelation He has "already" blessed them with. For it is certain that one's "entrance" into the place of "abiding" in perfect liberty will require the continual exercising of an absolute faith and trust *[without exception]*, and there is no such thing as the continual exercising of an absolute faith and trust in the Father apart from a "continual" flow of revelation entering into one's heart *[spirit, inner man]* on an ongoing *[daily]* basis.

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom). [Isa. 61:1, 2.]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

...."For in Him [Christ] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation

*...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, **how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!**".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[1993] "Miracles" are not the catalyst of faith. Faith *[Love]* is the catalyst of miracles.

"miracle" - the intervention of God's supernatural power into the natural scheme of things.

"catalyst" - something that causes a change;

....*"As in the days when you came out from the land of Egypt, I will show you miracles"....*

[1994] Abiding [*dwelling, through an absolute faith*] in "the place called Done" and abiding in perfect liberty [*freedom*] are one and the same.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1995] "Fixing" one's eyes upon Jesus [*the Word of God*] is THE catalyst to one "abiding" in spiritual reality [*the gaining and maintaining of an ongoing revelation of the "finished work" of Jesus - and the Kingdom*]"....

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1996] The "maintaining" of any ground of fear or mistrust of the Father in one's heart will surely lead to "submission" issues as far as not only His inherent authority [*His Word/Will*] but, also His delegated authority [*His holy handmaidens and bondservants*]. For the "wilful maintaining" of any ground of fear and mistrust will always lead to a certain manifestation of rebellion and lawlessness in the midst of God's people.

In these days, the Father is raising up a "remnant" whose hearts are "wholly given" to Him and, thus, in their whole-hearted submission to His Word/Will, true divine government shall

supernaturally be established in their midst - a "divine government" *[on every level of existence]* that is the spontaneous fruit of the "revelation" that is continually being "shed abroad" in their hearts *[in the place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word]*.

....*"You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB*

....*"Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will]".... Amos 3:3 KJV*

"concur" - to agree; be of the same mind *[in this case the Mind of Christ]*; be in one accord;

....*"For a child will be born to us, a son will be given to us; And the government will rest on His shoulders; And His name will be called Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Eternal Father, Prince of Peace. There will be no end to the increase of [His] government or of peace, On the throne of David and over his kingdom, To establish it and to uphold it with justice and righteousness From then on and forevermore. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will accomplish this".... Isaiah 9:6-7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[1997] Faithfulness *[obedience]* in bringing EVERY thought captive *[through proclamation]* to a revelation of the Father's Will *[Word]* produces *[and maintains]* a strong "attitude of faith" *[Love]* in the heart that is wholly given to Him *[and, therefore, to His highest Kingdom-purposes]*.

"proclaim" - to announce or declare;

Latin: **"proclamare"** - to shout aloud *[in this case, the Word {Will} of God]*;

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The*

Amplified Translation

[1998] The moment one sets themselves to exercise faith [*trust in the Father and His Word*] the Spirit of wisdom and revelation immediately begins to form and send "spiritual impulses" up through one's inner man [*spirit*] to both "influence" and sustain their "mind" [*will and emotions*].

"influence" - an effect of one person or thing on another [*in this case, the Holy Spirit influencing one's mind - causing the Mind of Christ to manifest in that one's life*];

....*"For who has known or understood the mind (the counsels and purposes) of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ (the Messiah) and do hold the thoughts (feelings and purposes) of His heart. [Isa. 40:13.]".... 1 Corinthians 2:16 The Amplified Translation*

....*"O Lord of hosts, how blessed is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[1999] Faith "united" with a revelation of the Father's Will/Word constitutes "believing" - in His Sight. Always remember: trusting the Father is believing Him.

....*"And this is His order [His command, His injunction]: that we should believe in [put our faith and trust in and adhere to and rely on] the name of His Son Jesus Christ [the Messiah], and that we should love one another, just as He has commanded us".... 1 John 3:23 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[2000] If one is not willing [*to be made willing*] to speak [*proclaim*] words that align themselves with a revelation of the Father's Will [*Word*] then it is certain that in their heart they do not desire His Will more than the people and/or things in their life - having "allowed" themselves [*through a certain negligence in spiritual things*] to be held captive by a spirit of idolatry.

Thus, "maintaining" the "status quo" in their life [*the maintaining of fear - and the false security that is its spontaneous fruit*] becomes their first and foremost pursuit [*unconsciously - although they should be conscious of it*] - rather than to move on into "perfect liberty" - and the

"fullness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny in Christ.

"status quo" - the existing state or condition;

....*"So everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts upon them [obeying them] will be like a sensible (prudent, practical, wise) man who built his house upon the rock. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because it had been founded on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. And everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not do them will be like a stupid [foolish] man who built his house upon the sand. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house, and it fell - and great and complete was the fall of it".... Matthew 7:24-27 The Amplified Translation*

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"If any of you is deficient in wisdom, let him ask of the giving God [Who gives] to everyone liberally and ungrudgingly, without reproaching or faultfinding, and it will be given him. Only it must be in faith [trust] that he asks with no wavering [no hesitating, no doubting]. For the one who wavers [hesitates, doubts] is like the billowing surge out at sea that is blown hither and thither and tossed by the wind. For truly, let not such a person imagine that he will receive anything [he asks for] from the Lord, [For being as he is] a man of two minds [hesitating, dubious, irresolute], [he is] unstable and unreliable and uncertain about everything [he thinks, feels, decides]"... James 1:5-8 The Amplified Translation*

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*